

For Reference
Do Not Take
From the Library

Digitized by the Internet Archive
in 2011 with funding from
LYRASIS members and Sloan Foundation

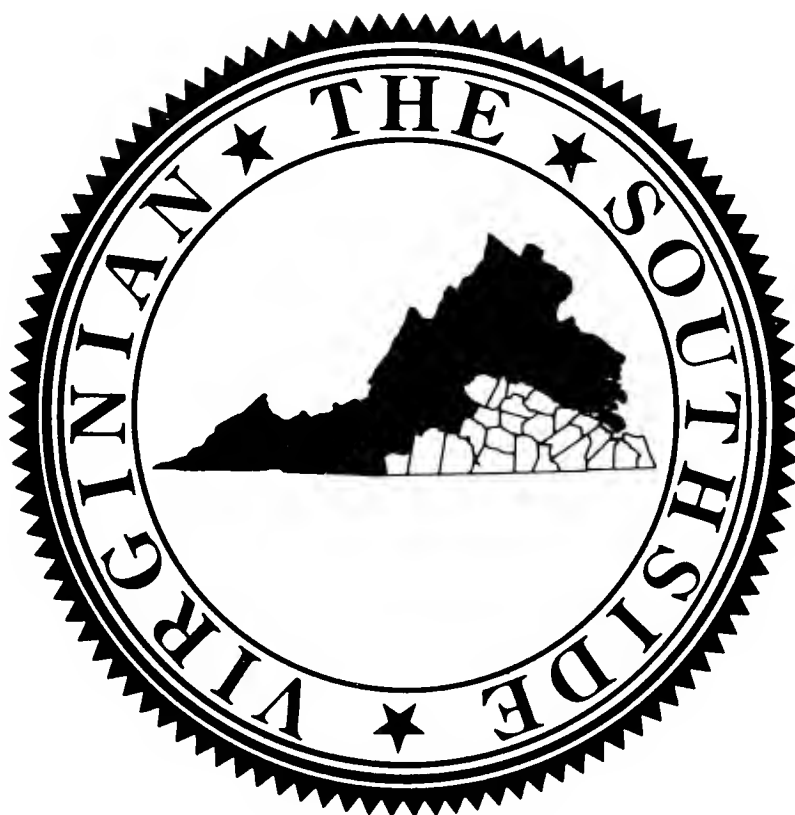
<http://www.archive.org/details/southsidevirgini81990>

VOL. VIII, NO. 1

JANUARY, 1990

THE SOUTHSIDE VIRGINIAN

VIRGINIA BEACH PUBLIC LIBRARY
CENTRAL LIBRARY
4108 VIRGINIA BEACH BLVD.
VIRGINIA BEACH, VA 23452





VIRGINIA BEACH PUBLIC LIBRARY
CENTRAL LIBRARY
4100 VIRGINIA BEACH BLVD.
VIRGINIA BEACH, VA 23452

THE SOUTHSIDE VIRGINIAN

VOLUME 8

January 1990

Number 1

Table of Contents	1
Book Reviews	2
Southampton County Chancery Suits	3
Nottoway County Marriages	6
Will of William Manning, New Kent Co., 1834	10
Chesterfield County Chancery Suit	11
Some Godwin Family Information	13
Will of William Crawley	15
Will of Richard Murry of Buckingham Co., 1772	16
Amelia County Tithables, 1740	17
Nansemond County Marriages	23
The Peterson Family	27
Person Family Corrections and Additions	40
A Southside Soldier of the Revolution	41
Lunenburg County Deed Book 1	44
Queries	47

Lyndon H. Hart, J. Christian Kolbe, Editors
Graphics by Bobby Sheppard

Copyright 1990

Address all correspondence to P.O. Box 118, Richmond, VA 23201

FROM THE EDITORS

We want to thank all of our loyal subscribers for another year of support. We will endeavor to provide as great a variety of material of as high quality as possible in the coming year. The contribution of articles will be highly appreciated - especially those involving material not readily available. Thanks again for your continuing support. May the New Year bring you all much happiness!

BOOK REVIEWS

TIDEWATER VIRGINIA FAMILIES: A Social History, by Virginia Lee Hutcheson Davis. This new work covers the Hutcheson, Peatross, Butler, and Lee families from their initial appearance in Virginia to the present. Woven in with the family history and vital statistics are detailed discussions of contemporary customs and historical events. In addition to the major families, there is substantial genealogical information on the related families of Bell, Binford, Bonner, Campbell, Cheadle, Chiles, Clements, Cotton, Dejarnatt, Dumas, Ellyson, Fishback, Fleming, Hamlin, Hampton, Harnison, Harris, Haynie, Hurt, Mosby, Mundy, Nelson, Pettyjohn, Ruffin, Short, Spenser, Tarleton, Tatum, Taylor, Terrell, Watkins, Winston, and Woodson. These families are covered from their arrival in the colony until their intermarriage with one of the four major families covered by this book. 850 pages, fully indexed, paperback. To order: Virginia H. Davis, P.O. Box 876, Urbanna, VA 23175. Price: \$38.00, add \$3.00 for postage and handling (VA residents add 4.5% sales tax).

ABSTRACTS OF WILLS HALIFAX COUNTY, NORTH CAROLINA, 1825-1854, by David B. Gammon. This excellent abstract continues where previous abstracts left off. The information included is detailed and there is a full name and place index. There are several references to Virginia. The cost is \$16.50, plus \$1.25 for shipping. NC residents add 5% sales tax. To order: David B. Gammon, 119 Brooks Ave., Raleigh, NC 27607.

A WARD FAMILY HISTORY, by Mary Jane Vaden. This is the history of the descendants of William A. Ward and Mary C. Willard of Lunenburg County, Virginia. The following is a list of surnames found most frequently in this genealogy: Almond, Amos, Berkley, Bowman, Bruce, Cobb, Dallas, Dunnavant, Elliott, Evans, Graves, Hailey, Noel, Phillips, Reynolds, Rutledge, Spain, Tharrington, Vaden, Vaughn, Walker, Weatherford, White, Wilkerson. The cost including postage is \$27.50. Checks should be made out to and mailed to: Mary Jane Vaden, 2438 Memorial Ave. SW, Roanoke, VA 24015.

SOUTHAMPTON COUNTY CHANCERY SUITS

By L. H. Hart

The following are abstracted from suit papers mislabelled Circuit Court Executions 1800. They are reprinted with the kind permission of the Southampton County Circuit Court Clerk.

William Bailey and wife Elizabeth, widow of Samuel Briggs
vs.

Henry Briggs by father Charles Briggs

Elizabeth is entitled to dower in 950 acres devised by Samuel Briggs in 1779 to Henry Briggs, an infant.

John, Britton, and Cordall Barnes, -- Kitchen and wife Jinsey

Their father Nathan Barnes possessed equal interest with Burwell Barnes in 8 or 10 acres. Both Nathan and Burwell are deceased. Burwell's heirs have not consented to a division. James, Jacob, Joshua Barnes, Nathan English and wife Priscilla, Samuel Vick and wife Betsy, Shadrack Vick and wife Patsy are brothers and sisters of said Burwell and his heirs.

Charles Briggs died in 1801 testate.

Heirs are: William, Henry, Frances, Sarah, Ann, Rebecca, Dolly Briggs.

Polly Lawrence infant heir of Jacob Lawrence died in January 1801 possessed of 400 and 350 acres and 17 negroes.

Heirs are:

Jesse Lawrence 1/6

John Foreman and wife Mary 1/6

Daniel, Davy, Lawrence, Polly, Priscilla, Sidney, Matthias, & Sally Williams [children of Sarah Lawrence Williams] 1/6

Richard Allen and wife Priscilla 1/6

Lawrence and Temperance Ellis [children of Lydia Lawrence Ellis] 1/6

Josiah Lawrence 1/6

Hardy Harris died 17-- leaving a widow, who has received her dower and the following infant heirs:

Francis, Micajah, Jane, Peggy Harris [next friend William Blunt]. Estate is entrusted to Enos James, guardian pro tempore. Nov. 1801.

Joshua Council died 179-.

Widow: Martha, married 2) Alexander Bligh

Heirs:
Robert Council
Brittain Joiner and wife Mary
Disah Council
Jesse Council [infant]

William Whitehead died intestate in 179-.

Widow: Clarissa
8 Children: Patience, wife of John Gardener; Richard
Whitehead; William Whitehead; Nathaniel C. Whitehead;
Joseph B. Whitehead; Catey, wife of John Whitehead;
Salley, wife of Arthur Whitehead; Patsey, wife of Jacob
Darden.

William Baker died intestate 179-. He owned 1581 acres called
"Little Town".

Heirs: Henry Briggs and wife Mildred } 1/2
Martha Baker, infant by M. Calvert, guardian } blood
Beverley, Mary, Richard Baker, infants by Albridgton Jones,
guardian, children of Richard Baker, brother of whole blood
Joseph and Sarah Baker, infants by James Butts, children
of Benjamin B. Baker, brother of whole blood
widow Charity married 2) James Riddick.

Isaac Williams died intestate 178-. Owned 478 acres.

Heirs: Jacob Lawrence and wife Sarah [Williams] 1/4
Joseph Williams, infant by Joseph Denson, guardian 1/4
Edwin and Elizabeth Williams, infants by Jordan Denson
guardian 1/4 each.

Robert Westray died 1790 testate. He gave land in Isle of Wight
Co. to his wife Polly until her marriage.

Sons: Benjamin; Mathew.
Widow married 2) -- Bracy.

Joshua Carr died intestate 17--.

Heirs are children: Molly by guardian Absalom Williams;
Arthur by guardian Arthur Applewhite.

Each is entitled to 1/2 of slaves.

Aaron Smith died 179- testate.

Widow: Rebecca.

Children: William; Thomas; Polly, infants by Thomas
Holladay.

Dower to be allotted. 1799.

Benjamin Faircloth died 179- intestate.

He owned 100 acres and 1 slave.

Heirs: widow Sarah, married 2) Simon Everitt

children: John, Patsy (by Jesse Holt, guardian)

Jesse Arrington mortgaged 270 acres to Joseph & William Scott.

The mortgage was foreclosed and Robert Goodwyn purchased the land. The widow of Jesse, Martha Arrington is entitled to dower- to be set off. June 1798.

Arthur Suter died in 1796 intestate without issue.

Heirs: 1) Rebeckah, wife of Mark Rogers, sister of whole blood.

2) Edmund Suter; Elizabeth Channell, wife of Elisha; Henry Suter, Jr.; Mary Lane, wife of James - children of Thomas Suter, brother of 1/2 blood.

3) Henry Suter, brother of 1/2 blood.

4) Henry, Thomas, Elizabeth, John, William Cook, children of Sarah Cook, sister of 1/2 blood (by Giles Cook, guardian).

5) John, Frederick Long, children of Anne Long, sister of 1/2 blood.

6) John Suter, brother of 1/2 blood.

7) Elizabeth Deberry, wife of Benjamin, sister of 1/2 blood

8) Angelina Suter, infant sister of 1/2 blood.

John Suter, Sr. died testate, will dated 1786, probated 1788.

He had married Winnifred Murrell after making the will and they had a daughter Angelina. She applied to William Suter a devisee in the will for 250 acres; he willed it to brother Arthur who died without issue in 1796. Heirs are same as in above suit.

Lemuel Jones died in 1797 testate.

Heirs: Samuel Jones

Joseph Jones

John Carr died testate. His executor Elisha Darden is now deceased, leaving Jacob Darden as his executor.

Children of John Carr: Lawrence

John } infants

Dickinson } by

Patsey } John Lee

1796

Josiah Worrell died in 1795 intestate.

Heirs: widow Elizabeth

Children: Lewis, Josiah, Esbell, Exum, Polley, Phereby

1797

Jeremiah Coker died in 179- intestate. Edmund Tyler was guardian. Heirs: brother, James Wilson Coker

brother, Henry Coker

sister, Sally, wife of Edward Britt

sister, Nancy, wife of --

brother, Samuel Coker, infant

brother, William Coker, infant

1795

Thomas Francis died in 1781 testate.

Wife: Elizabeth

7 Children: Sally, wife of John Mundell; Elizabeth; Milly Collier, wife of Thomas Williford; Willie; Charlotte, wife of William Davis; Molly, wife of Davis White; Jane Briggs Francis, infant.

John Fort died intestate. Personalty divided, but land has not been divided. Widow is dead intestate.

Children: Lucy; Mary Oldner; Jesse; Elizabeth; Sally Oldner; Charlotte; Lewis; John; Nancy.

Nathan Barnes died testate.

Widow: Martha

Children: John, Cordall.

1794

Henry Westbrook died intestate.

Widow: Priscilla.

Children: William; Thomas; Henry; Priscilla; Sarah, an infant; Lucy, wife of Kirby Bittle; Rebecca, wife of John Tillar; Persons, deceased- widow Jane and orphans; Nancy, deceased wife of Samuel Brister, and orphans.

NOTTOWAY COUNTY MARRIAGES

(Continued from Vol. 7, p. 130)

The following inferred marriages are from Order Book 10.

4 May 1827
p.16 John A. Bland md. Mary A. Dickerson, dau. of Robert
Dickerson/Dickinson

5 July 1827
p.28 ___ Burks md. Edie Jackson not of VA
Tapley Akin/Acken md. Easter Jackson

4 Aug. 1827
p.51 [Thomas] Wilson md. Blanche Fisher
[Littleberry] Spain md. Elizabeth Fisher

4 Oct. 1827
p.72 Benjamin Overton md. Elizabeth Hundley

1 Nov. 1827
p.87 Richard Wilkinson md. Sucky Bevill } Heirs
___ Hood md. Mary Bevill } of
John Powell md. Patsy Bevill } Joseph
John Frith md. Matilda Bevill } Bevill

2 Nov. 1827
p.91 Columbus Jones md. Mary P. Jones } Heirs of
Archer Osborne md. Martha Jones } Catherine Jones
Samuel Irvin md. Catherine Jones } wife of
Abraham Hall md. Frances Jones } Francis Jones

6 Dec. 1827
p.97 Thomas Compton md. Polly White
Joel Foster md. Phebe Hyde, widow of Richard

3 Jan. 1828
p.100 Anderson Vaughan md. Sally Eckles
___ Moon md. Tabitha Tucker

p.102 Jacob Reese md. Blanche R. Eckles } Heirs of
Spencer Tucker md. Elizabeth W. Eckles } Thomas Eckles

p.109 ___ Hood md. Nancy Bevill

p.110 William Jennings md. Nancy Robertson

p.111 William Walden md. Elizabeth Foster } daughters
Alexander Queensbury md. Nancy Foster } of
Henry Bowles md. Nelly Ann Foster } Ludson
Edward Bradshaw md. Polly Foster, dec. } Foster

7 March 1828
p.129 ___ Jeffress md. Nancy S. Dupuy
___ Dickinson md. Polly P. Dupuy
Richard Eggleston md. Elvira Dupuy

7 Nov. 1828
p.185 Kennon Spain md. Martha E. Tucker, heir of Elizabeth
Tucker

1 Jan. 1829
p.203 James Street md. Verderina W. Sallard, heir of Simon
Sallard

5 Feb. 1829
p.209 Travis H. Epes md. Elizabeth Jones
p.213 Austin Watkins md. Martha Jones, widow of Patrick

7 May 1829

p.231 Wilford Watson md. Maria [Watson]

2 July 1829

p.261 Green Holloway md. Polly R. Clarke, heir of Thomas
Clarke

7 Aug. 1829

p.275 William Ellis md. Nancy Sheffield

3 Sept. 1829

p.279 Samuel G. Fowlkes md. Ridley W. Morgan
Nathan Fowlkes md. Polly B. Morgan, widow of William

1 Oct. 1829

p.284 Henry A. Farmer md. Ailsey B. Carter

5 Nov. 1829

p.295 William B. Beasley md. Elizabeth Wood

3 Dec. 1829

p.308 Thomas Deane md. Mary Ann Bevill, heir of James Bevill

1 Apr. 1830

p.333 Peter Clarke md. Ann Clarke

4 June 1830

p.363 William Verser md. Martha [Winfree]

___ Bass md. Mary [Winfree]

Joseph Booker md. Ann C. [Winfree]

___ Jeffress md. Elizabeth [Winfree]

p.364 Thomas W. Claybrook md. Mary [Doswell]

James F. Sterman md. Elizabeth [Doswell]

___ Poindexter md. Sally Paup

1 July 1830

p.367 George Cabaniss md. Sally Wilkes

Lodowick Basebrich md. Catharine [Smith]

Nelson Quarles md. Polly Grammer } heirs of

Daniel Algood md. Sally Grammer } Rachel

___ Davis md. Betsey Grammer } Grammer

Atha Thomas md. Lucretia Jones, heir of Martha Jones

Pryor Crittenden md. Nancy Jackson

Stephen Jones md. Patsy Jackson

John Collins md. Anna Jackson

Eli Hudson md. Lucy Jackson

John Moon md. Betsey Jackson

___ Wright md. Jincy Scott } heirs

Thomas Pride md. Lucy Scott } of

John Tucker md. Jamima Scott } Mary Scott

Joshua Draper md. Nancy Jackson

— Grammer md. Rachel Jackson
— Jones md. Martha Jackson
Scott md. Mary Jackson

2 Sept. 1830

p.379 Louis B. Allen md. Mary C. Jones, dau. of Richard C. W. Jones not of VA

2 Dec. 1830

p.392 ___ Jones md. Elizabeth C. Ward
Francis Fitzgerald, dec. md. Catherine Ward
William Fitzgerald, dec. md Catherine Ward
Francis Fitzgerald md. Frances [Jones]

p.393 Bevill md. Nancy Hawkes } heirs of
 William Booth md. Phebe Hawkes } Joshua Hawkes

p.394 H.R. Anderson md. Martha Robertson, dau. of Archer
Robertson, dec.

6 Jan. 1831

p.400 John Watson md. Sarah Robertson, legatee of William
Robertson

3 Feb. 1831

p.402 Thomas Younger md. Martha Crowder, heir of Mary Crowder
 ___ Camp md. Sarah [Jennings]
 William Fournoy md. Ann [Jennings]
 ___ Oliver md. Mary [Jennings]
 David G. Talbot md. Martha [Jennings]
 John Hall md. Elizabeth [Jennings]
 Robert B. Billups md. A-- [Jennings]

3 Mar. 1831

p.406 Richard H. Pattillo md. Lucy Jane Epes, widow of William

4 Mar. 1831

[illegible]

6 Oct. 1831

p.455	James P. Cocke md. Caroline M. Hardaway	}	
	John Randolph md. Judith Hardaway	}	heirs
	William Old md. Martha Hardaway	}	of
	Seth W. Jones md. Maria Hardaway	}	Stith
	Benjamin L. Meade md. Jane Hardaway	}	Hardaway

p. 456	William B. Cowan md. Catharine G. Epes	}	heirs
	Bartelot P. Todd md. Mary W. Epes	}	of
	William T. Wills md. Rachel W. Epes	}	Lucy Epes,
	Richard Jones md. Elizabeth C. Epes	}	infant, dec.

4 Nov. 1831

p.467 Spencer Armstead Mann md. Harriett J. Thompson} heirs
Robert M. Warwick md. Louisa B. Thompson} of Darville
Thompson

1 Dec. 1831

p.478 Samuel Scott md. Louisa [Sheffield] Fitzgerald

5 Jan. 1832

p.484 Charles J. Wilson md. Elizabeth J. Bridgforth, widow
of Thomas Bridgforth

2 Feb. 1832

p.487 Brightwell Rather md. Patsy Ligon
Daniel Walker md. Lucy Ligon
___ Lipscombe md. Susannah Ligon

5 Apr. 1832

p.508 William Bragg md. Ann Eliza Jones, heir of Patrick Jones
and Ann Ward

3 May 1832

p.517 ___ Dodd md. Polly Ligon, heir of Richard Ligon
Alexander Marshall md. Jane [Webb] } heirs of
Thomas B. Vaughan md. Mary [Webb] } Polly
James Rux md. Susan [Webb] } [Ligon] Dodd

CONCLUDED.

WILL OF WILLIAM MANNING, NEW KENT CO., 1834

Contributed by Mrs. Calvert C. Webb

Abstracted by L.H. Hart

William Manning of New Kent Co.

All property to be kept together under the control of my wife during her life or until she remarries for the benefit of our children.

At death or remarriage of wife, son William to have the farm on which I now reside; son Armistead the tract near the Bridge lately bought of Cole for which I have not yet obtained a deed, also timber rights on son William's land. All rest of property to be divided equally amongst my other children.

If either of my f[ive] daughters should die without children living at the time of her death, her part to be divided among my surviving daughters or their children. If son Armistead dies without issue, his land to my five daughters or

their descendants. If son William dies without issue, land I live on to son Armistead, if he also dies without issue, land to my five daughters or their descendants. My wife if possible to pay for the Bridge tract, for which my bond is given to Roscow Cole, out of profits or estate; otherwise to be paid out of personal estate which is to the detriment of my daughters.

Wife is appointed executrix.

Dated: 23 Jan. 18[36]

Witnesses: Saml. Trower, James Semple, Jr.

Codicil.

The provision herein made for my wife is in lieu of her interest in my personal estate. I give her the tract called the Bridge tract, the same intended for my son Armistead, for her life and at her death to my son Armistead. As the tract given to my son William is much more valuable, I give son Armistead all that portion of land I live on west of the Spring Branch, bounded by branch and line due North from the head thereof to the line between me and that formerly owned by Hallyburton, called Armistead Neck. Timber rights on son William's land are revoked. In the event that my wife remarries, son William to pay son Armistead annually for his support \$20 for the life of my wife.

Witnesses: James M. Hock[aday]; Joseph Hockaday, James Semple, Jr.

CHESTERFIELD COUNTY CHANCERY SUIT

contributed by Mrs. Calvert C. Webb

abstracted by L.H. Hart

Bill in Chancery.

James Gordon and wife Jane, orators, state that Francis Hardyman late of Charles City County died possessed of a very considerable estate, real and personal, more than sufficient to pay debts. In his will dated 9 November 1739 he bequeathed to his wife Jane; his four sons: Francis, Littlebary, James, Richard; and his three daughters: Henrietta Maria Clark, Elizabeth, and Mary Hardyman an equal part of his slaves after his decease. Likewise all the residue of his personal estate he devised to his wife Jane and his five sons and three daughters: John, Francis, Littlebary, James, Richard, Henrietta Maria Clark, Elizabeth, Mary to be equally divided between them. Richard Kennon, Gent. was appointed executor. He produced will, qualified as executor, and undertook the burden of executor, by sale and account of estate there is a residue due of 265 pounds. 10 shillings. 11 pence. At death of said Francis Hardyman his widow Jane intermarried with one John Cross by whom she had four other children: Parish, Judith, Hannah and your oratrix Jane.

Said John Cross and Jane afterwards died intestate leaving considerable estates, sufficient to pay debts. No one ever took administration on the said John Cross's estate, but said Jane surviving him continued in possession of all personal property until her death. Richard Kennon, Gent was granted administration on the estate of said Jane about May 1744. He took into his possession such of the estate of John Cross as she had in her possession and never returned an inventory or account of administration. Since the death of said John and Jane Cross, your orators Jas and Hannah their daughter have intermarried and that Mary Hardyman and Parish Cross two of the children aforementioned are dead intestate and without issue, whereby your orators believe they are entitled to 1/4 part of the said Mary's estate and to 1/3 of said John Cross' estate. The said Richard Kennon, Gent. is since dead testate, appointing his wife Anne Kennon and Seth Ward, Gent. and Edward Osborne, Gent, executors. They duly qualified and your orators have made friendly application for accounts of the estate of John and Jane Cross and their full portion of both estates with legal interest. The executors have refused. Your orators pray that the executors may make answer to the court and that they receive what is due them.

Memorandum. Fras. Hardyman intermarried with Jane widow of John Cross- which is wrong set forth here.

The Estate of Col. Richard Kennon, dec. in account with James Gordon and Hannah his wife, daughter of John Cross and Jane Hardyman, dec.

1731	To 1/3 of L 106.15.5 being the balance in his hands of estate of John Cross, dec.	L 35.11.9 1/2
	To 41 years interest on the above	L 72.19.2

1744	To 1/4 of L 93.1.8 being the balance in his hands of the estate of Jane Hardyman	L 23.5.5
	To 28 years interest	<u>L 32.11.7</u>
		L 164.7.11 1/2

By amount of an account agt. Hannah Cross agreed to by James Gordon with 20 years interest	<u>L 3.15.0</u>
	L 160.12.11 1/2

In obedience to order of Chesterfield Court we have examined the account of Richard Kennon, dec. with estates of John Cross and Jane Hardyman, dec. and find a balance due of L 160.12.11 1/2 due from estate of said Richard Kennon to James Gordon. Dated 24 Aug. 1772 John Fisher, Dan. McCallum, Joseph Bass.

SOME GODWIN FAMILY INFORMATION

by Alvin P. Reynolds

The following is a transcript of a deed from Deed Book 15, pp.529-532. There is reference to a Nansemond County will and a list of heirs.

This Indenture made this nineteenth day of July in the Year of our Lord Christ one Thousan seven Hundred & Eighty four Between James Godwin of the upper parish of Nansemond County gent. trustee duly appointed & empowered by the Court of the said County in virtue of a decree of the said County Court in Chancery of the one part & William Shivers of the Parish of Newport in the County of Isle of Wight of the other part Whereas Matthew Godwin late of the said County of Nansemond was in his lifetime and at the time of his Death seised in fee simple of sundry tracts of Land as well in the County of Nansemond as in the County of Isle of Wight particularly of one certain parcel of Land in the aforesaid County of Isle of Wight called & known by the name of Parkers track containing Sixty acres of therabouts and being so seised made his last will & Testament in Writing bearing Date the fourteenth day of December one Thousand seven Hundred & Seventy Six duly proved & recorded in the Court of the said County of Nansemond of which said will he appointed James Godwin his Executor who hath take upon himself the burthen of the Execution and wherein he devised the said Lands equally to be divided between his children Emelia Edwin Charlotte William Kinchen Mary Rachell & James Godwin in fee simple subject nevertheless to the dower of his Widow Charlotte therein. And whereas At a Court held for Nansemond in Chancery the thenth Day of May one thousand seven Hundred & Eighty four in a suit there depending wherein the said Charlotte the Widow of the said Matthew Godwin decd: the aforesaid Emelia Edwin Charlotte with the infants William Kinchen Mary Rachell & James Godwin by the said Charlotte their next friend were plaintiffs and the said James Godwin Executor &c. of the said Matthew was defendant & in which said Court it was Decreed & ordered that the said James Godwin as a trustee of the plaintiffs devisees as aforesaid should make sale of the Lands called Parkers tract containing Sixty Acres subject to the dower of the aforesaid Charlotte the Widow at publick Sale for the most that could be got for the same & convey the same in fee simple to the purchasers in pursuance of which said Decree the said James Godwin party to these presents hath made sale of the said Lands at public auction to William Shivers for the sum of one Hudnred & Eighty pounds ten shillings being the most that could be got for the same, and whereas the said Charlotte the Widow by her certain indenture of release bearing date the nineteenth day of July one Thousand seven Hundred & Eighty four hath for the consideration therein expressed

released & surrendered up to the said William Shivers all her right title & Interest in the said Lands as the Widow & relict of the said Matthew Godwin decd. As by the said Will Decree & the proceedings therupon had & the Indenture of Release aforesaid/reference being thereto had more fully & at large will appear. Now this Indenture therefore Witnesseth that the said James Godwin as well in virtue of the trust aforesaid in pursuance of the Decree of the County Court of Nansemond in Chancery as also for and in consideration of the Aforesaid sum of one Hundred & fifty Eight pounds Sixteen Shillings & 3 pence to him in hand paid & secured by the said William Shivers for the purposes in the aforesaid decree mentioned the receipt whereof the said James Godwin doth hereby Acknowledge & thereof acquaint and discharge the said William Shivers his Heirs & Assigns by these presents doth grant bargain sell & confirm unto the said William Shivers and to his Heirs & Assigns forever All that plantation tract or parcel of Land & premises with the appurtenances situate lying and being in the parish of Newport in the County of Isle of Wight commonly called Parkers containing by actuate Sixty Acres and bounded by the surveyours certificate thereof as follows to wit: Begining at a small white Oak standing near Smithfield road on the Head at Durleys line running south thirty eight and an half Degrees West thirty four poles to a White Oak stump thence south fifty five Degrees West thirty six poles to a White Oak a Corner Tree at George Parkers thence North sixty Six Degrees & 1/2 degree West sixty two Poles to a read Oak a corner Tree of Joseph Corbells thence South sixty Degrees East along the said Corbells Line one Hundred & sixty six poles to the first station & all Houses out House edeficies Buildings Yard Gardains Orchards Trees ways water Water courses profitts comodities hereditaments & appurtenances whatsoever to the said tract or parcel of Land belonging or in any wise appertaining & the reversion and reversions remainder & remainders rents issues & profits thereof and all Deeds evidences & Writing touching or in any wise concerning the same To have & to hold the said tract or parcel of Land & premises with the appurtenances unto the said William Shivers his Heirs & Assigns forever & the said James Godwin for himself his Heirs Executord & Administrators doth hereby covenant promise & grant to and with the said William Shivers his Heirs & Assigns against him the said James Godwin his Heirs Executors & Administrators & against all others claiming by from or under him or them or any of them by these presents. In Witness whereof the said James Godwin hath hereunto set his Hand & affixed his Seal the Day & Year first above written--

Sealed & Delivered
in presents of

James Godwin

Lemuel Godwin
Henry Pitt
Edwin Godwin
Lemuel Godwin

Received the nineteenth Day of July 1784 at William Shivers the
sum of one Hundred & fifty Eight Pounds 15/3 being the
consideration within mentioned --
158.13.5

Witness

Lemuel Godwin
Henry Pitt
Edwin Godwin

James Godwin

At a Court held for Isle of Wight County the 3d Day of March
1785 --

This Indenture of Bargain & Sale was proved by the Oath of
Edwin Godwin one of the Witnesses thereto & Continued for
further proof, and at a Court held for the said County the 2d
Day of June 1785 the said Indenture was acknowledged by James
Godwin trustee & party thereto & ordered to be recorded.

Teste

Fran. Young DC: Cout:

WILL OF WILLIAM CRAWLEY

Contributed by Robert Young Clay
Abstracted by L.H. Hart

The extant loose will of William Crawley contains much
information that is missing from the badly damaged page on which
it is recorded in the first will book of Amelia County.

WILLIAM CRAWLEY of Bristol Parish, Prince George County.
Dated 17 Oct. 1734.

Brother: **George Crawley** 100 pounds.

Sister: **Mary Williamson** 100 pound; if she be alive; both of
them are living in County of Herford in England.

Legatees: **John Burten** 20 yards of cotton and 20 ells of
Osembrigs and his debt due me.

John Chappell and his brother **James Chappell** all that part of

my land that is on the east side of the Swethouse Creek to be equally divided between them; also, 3 cows and calves and 3 sows and pigs each to them and their heirs forever.

Ann Chappell all that part of land lying below Nottoway rode joining a certain tract which did once belong to Richard Tobin in Bristol Parish, also 3 cows and calves and 3 sows and pigs to her and her heirs forever.

Samuell Morgan one piece of kersey and one piece of osembrigs
Son: William all the remaining part of my estate; if he dies without issue then to return to John Chappell, if he dies without issue then to James Chappell.

Trustees: John Burten and Samuell Morgan.

Witnesses: Richd. Jones, John Benson, Robt. (his X mark) Boin.

WILL OF RICHARD MURRY OF BUCKINGHAM COUNTY

Contributed by Robert Young Clay

abstracted by L.H. Hart

Will of Richard Murry of Buckingham County. Dated April 1772.
Recorded 13 April 1772.

Son: John and his heirs my land in Cumberland Co.; 1 negro man Harry; all personal estate in his possession.

Son: Richard the land whereon he lives in Albemarle Co. which I purchased of Peter Field Trent; negroes - Mock, Phillis, Frank, Jeffery; 2 feather beds and furniture; 11 cattle; 8 sheep; a sorrel mare; a side saddle; whatever else of mine he may have in his possession. All this is for his life, at his death I lend the land, slaves, personal property to his wife Judith during her life or widowhood and after her death or remarriage - land to my grandson Allen Murry, son of said Richard and to his heirs forever.

Son: Anthony and his heirs the land whereon I now live in Buckingham Co. purchased of William Battersby and the profit of my mill until my estate be divided; a negro fellow Sampson; one feather bed and furniture; two cows and calves; six hogs.

William Terril and his wife: one negro woman Jude; one negro fellow Andrew.

John Bryant and his wife: two negroes - lend for their lives, then at their deaths to their heirs.

Peter Goldsby and his wife: one negro woman Hannah; executors to purchase a negro boy or girl aged 12.

Edward Walton and wife: one negro girl Jane; one negro boy Charles.

Executors to purchase a negro girl aged 14 which I give to

my grand-daughter Mary Terril; also 1 feather bed and furniture.

My debts and funeral expenses to be paid.

Ten pounds each to be paid my children to be applied to the education of their children.

If any estate remains - 1/4 to my grand-daughter Mary Terril. The remainder to be equally divided among my children.

Executors: sons John and Anthony Murry.

Witnesses: Thomas Ballow; Elizabeth Ballow; Josiah (his X mark) Clark.

Proved by witnesses: Thomas Ballew, Elizabeth Ballew, Josiah Clarke. John and Anthony Murray qualified as executors.

AMELIA COUNTY TITHABLES 1740

(The tithable list transcribed below is one of three lists for Amelia County for 1740)

by J.C. Kolbe

A List of Tythables below Deep Creek in Amelia County

Thos. Anderson -1

James Anderson -1

James Anderson, Dick-2

Wm. Batte Sen at Quar. Roger, Cate-2

Wm. Batts Jun. at Quar. Boatswain-1

Thomas Bell-1

James Brown-1

William Burge-1

Thos. Booth Sen., John Booth, Wm. Booth-3

Thomas Booth Junr.-1

George Booth-1

Robert Bompas-1

Col. Robt. Boling at Quar. Sam. Sandiford, Moll, Peg, Eve, Cate, Pompey, Tulley, Nick, Will, York, Aaron, Pero, Betty, Dick, Harry, Juno, Doll, Saml. Jones, Adam, Ben, Eve-21

William Beezely-1

Alexander Bruice-1

George Bagley, Cambridge-2

William Broadway-1

John Broadway-1

James Broadway-1

Richard Beezely-1

Stepn. Beesely at Quar. Saml. Jones, Dick, Jo-3

William Bevill-1 [entry marked out]

Capt. Theok. Blann at Quar. Wm. Bird, Thos. Sullenge, Mingo, York, Dick, Cureyon, Mingo, Amard, Betty-10

Abraham Cook, William Cross, Will, Boatswain, Peter, Jack, Cupid, Moll, Sarah, Nan, Phobe, Aggy-12

Edwad. Cox at Quar. Jack-1

John Cawdle. Sen. & Jun. -2

James Clay, Sam-2

Richard Chambers-1

Wm. Coleman at Wintocomake Peter Coleman-2

79

Sarah Crawley, Jno. Crawley, Samll. Martin, Jemmy, George Thos Jno. Abram. Jack Cesar, Sam, Sambo, Sarah, Lydia, Bello-14

Charles Loufins, Jno. Glascock, Jack-3

Robt. Cousins, Petesn Irby, York-3

James Clark, John Bedlock, Wm. Poythress-3

Charles Clay-1

Godfrey Coleman-1
Joseph Coleman-1
William Coleman Junr.-1
Robert Coleman-1
Danll. Coleman, Joel Stoe-2
Walter Childs, Robin, Harry, Dick, York, Moll, Hampton, Cate-8
John Clay, Dennis-2
John Carroll-1
[Maltheu Caberne[ss]-1
Edward Covington, Bess-2
Uriah Creswell-1
Wm. Crenshaw, Mingo, Jude-3
William Clements-1
George Caberness, Bess-1
Leonard Dyson-1
Richd. Dennis, Bram, Walloby, Patt-4
William Dandy-1
William Evans-1
John Evans at Quar. Jack, Betty, Cate-3
John Ellington-1
David Ellington-1
Robert Evans-1
Thos. Ellis, Wm. Ellis, Dick, George, Jude-5
Capt. Isham Epse Quar. Thos., Harry, Bess-3
Francis Epse Quar. James Oald, West-2
Laughlin Flinn, John Flin-2
Bryan Fanning-1

Thomas Franklin-1

 77
 Robert Ferguson, Bob, Dick-3

 Frederick Ford-1

 George Ford-1

 Richard Fletcher, John, Cupid-3

 William Green, Joseph Wallyrope, Guy, Mingo, Stephen, Pegg,
 Bess, Cate-8

 James Grigg, Joseph Grigg, Wm. Grigg, Jude, Peter-5

 Alexander Grey-[1]

 Joseph Grey-1

 John Gillum at Quar., Hall, Pompey, Tom, Maria-4

 William Gilmore-1

 William Gambling-1

 Wm. Hulme, Jenny-2

 Duncomb Hammond-1

 William Hood-1

 Thos. Hood, Pegg, Jack-3

 Joseph Hawkes-1

 John Hesting-1

 William Hardcastle-1

 at Cap. Wm. Hamlin Quar. Francis Merryman, Jack, Sam-3

 Christopher Hinton, Peton, Thos. Hinton, Dick, Patt-[5]

 Wm. Harris at Quar. Cezar, Fanney-2

 John Hulcome-[]

 John Hall, Dick, Ju[]-3

 John Hall at Quar. Ned, James, Oliver, hampshire, Windsor-5

 Wm. Hudson Jun.-1

James Hudson, Wm. Hudson-2

Richard Hicks, Abraham Vaughn-2

William Hesting-1

Samuel Jordan Sen., Mathw. Hubbard, Wm. Jordan, Deborah, Robin,
Peter-6

Gowin Johnson, Lomax-2

72

Richard Jones Sen., Richard Jones Jun., Peter Jones, Edwd.
Jones, George Shepherd, Robin, Jemmy, Hale, Nero, Lot, Maria,
Jude, Frank-13

Jude Israel, Sam, Ben, Bess-4

Abraham Jones Sen. at Quar. Abraham Jones Jun., Toney, Peter,
Jack-4

Captn. Peter Jones at Quar., Ishmael, Bob, Will-3

William Jackson, Andrew, Mingo-3

James Jackson, Sam-1

Thomas Jackson-1

John Johnson-1

Sylvan[as] Johnson-1

Samll Jones, Dick, Jo-3

Joseph Jenkins-1

John Jenkins-1

K

John Leveret-1

Arthur Leeth-1

Jacob Mitchell-1

Robert Munns-1

James Mumford at Quar. Alexr Howard, []rge Boling, Pompey,
Cupid, Ned, Cloe, Sarah, June-8

Geo. McVey, Jno. McVey-2

Timo, Murrill, Abra.-1

John Moore-1

Isham Malone-1

Robt. Moody, Jno. Moody, Jno. Hegdan-3

Robert Millone-1

Abra. Miley -1

John Mitchell-1

Wm. Mitchell at Quar. Robin-1

Joseph Nible-1

John Nance Jun-1

John Nance Sen., Jack, Thos. Nance-3

Bryan Ottland-1

John Oald at Quar. Gideon Moon, Jemmy, Sud []-3

69

William Powell-1

William Parish-1

Edward Parish-1

John Powel, Rose-2

Samli. Pitchford-1

Thos. Price-1

Q

Christopher Robinson, Nathanael Robinson-2

Robert Rowland-1

Moses Rainey-1

Higden Robinson, Henry Robinson, Ben. Williams-3

TO BE CONTINUED

NANSEMOND COUNTY MARRIAGES

by L.H. Hart

These marriages were gleaned from the death records of the county. There is no way to determine the date of the marriage from the death certificate, but the age of the decedent can give a rough year of birth (included) and the parentage (included) and place of birth (included if other than Nansemond Co.) are also listed. In some instances only the surname of the groom is known; when additional genealogical information is given it is included. The year of death is included and entries are given as found, pages are not numbered.

-- HARRIS married Charlotte JONES b.1773 d.1853, dau. of Ivey and Drusilla Jones. Dau. Mary HODGES.

Elvey BYRD married Mildred BYRD b.1826 d.1853, dau. of John and Esther Byrd.

Josiah DUKE married Mary S. EDWARDS b.1822 Southampton Co. d.1853. dau. of Allen and Mary A. Edwards

William PORTER of Benjamin married Rhoda Ann PRUDEN b.1822 d.1853, dau. of James and Mary Pruden.

-- HARRELL married Mary HARRELL b.1796 d.1853, dau. of Amos and Sophia Harrell. Son Holloway HARRELL.

Joseph J. LAWRENCE married Jendy GOODMAN b.1806 NC d.1853, dau. of William and Mary Goodman.

James LASSITER married Elizabeth MERIDITH b.1825 d.1853, dau. of John and Frances Meridith.

John M. BUTLER married Virginia S. BRADSHAW b.1835 NC d.1853, dau. of Purdie and Martha Bradshaw.

-- STAKES married Elizabeth CUTLER b.1788 Accomack Co. d.1853, dau. of Richard Cutler. Son John F. STAKES.

-- POWELL married Diana KNOTTS b. 1832 York Co. d.1853, dau. of James and Rosana Knotts.

-- ONEAL married Sarah POWELL b.1811 d.1853, dau. of Benjamin and Rebecca Powell.

James F. BATTEN married Barbara PITT b.1831 d.1853, dau. of Samuel and Lydia Pitt.

William GRAHAM married Lydia GRAHAM b.1783 Norfolk Co. d.1853, dau. of Keeley Graham.

Tully W. LONG married Elizabeth AVIS b.1822 Norfolk Co. d.1853, dau. of John and Nancy Avis.

Goodman JONES married Mary Eliza AIRES b.1829 d.1853, dau. of Benjamin and Mary Aires.

Putnam OWENS married Sarah M. GAITRIGHT b.1821 Henrico Co. d.1853, dau. of Samuel and Elizabeth Gaitright.

Copeland WRIGHT married Ann GRIGGS b.-- d.1853, dau. of John and Emaline Griggs.

George W. WHITLEY married Frances MURPHY b.1826 d.1853, dau. of Thomas and Mary Murphy.

-- HOLLAND married Elizabeth DAUGHTREY b.1784 Isle of Wight Co. d.1854, dau. of Thomas and Honor Daughtrey. Son-in-law John A. CUTCHINS.

Jesse B. BREWER married Bettie F. SMITH b.1827 d.1854, dau. of Washington and Mary Smith.

-- DUKE married Penninah BOOTHE b.1785 d.1854, dau. of Abram and Charlotte Boothe. Son Edwin DUKE.

Taylor DAVIDSON married Suckey HOWELL b.1814 d.1854, dau. of Michael and Suckey Howell.

John S. MILTEAR married Jincy PIERCE b.1824 d.1854, dau. of John M. and Rebecca Pierce.

Dempsey RUSSELL married Sarah BABB b.1825 Gates Co., NC d.1854, dau. of William and Mary Babb.

Elisha CROSS married Mary Louisa PARKER b.1831 d.1854, dau. of John and Mary Parker.

Solomon ARCHER married Louisa DASHIELD b.1816 d.1854, dau. of William Dashield.

Richard ELEY married Jehiza JOHNSON b.1819 d.1854, dau. of Solomon and Sarah Johnson.

-- TAYLOR married Edith BARNES b.1782 Southampton Co.? d.1854, dau. of Johnson and Polly Barnes.

Matthew OLIVER married Emmeline OLDHAM b.1830 d.1854, dau. of Jesse and Polly Oldham.

Jacob RHODES married Milly BRADSHAW b.1808 Isle of Wight Co.
d.1854, dau. of William and Sarah Bradshaw.

Dempsey RICHARDS married Sarah DOYLE b.1824? d.1854, dau. of
Nathan Doyle.

Stephen WRIGHT married Mary B. GALE b.1819 Isle of Wight Co.
d.1854, dau. of Jethro and Anne Gale.

Horace L. GRAY married Nancy J. OUTLAND b.1835 d.1854, dau. of
Jeremiah and Eliza Outland.

Thomas J. SAUNDERS married Amelia JOHNSON b.1824 d.1854, dau. of
Solomon and Sally Johnson.

[William] DEANS married Rhoda WRIGHT b.1791 d.1854, dau. of
William and Mary Wright. Son John W. WILDER.

William BAKER married Nancy AYRES b.1825 d.1855, dau. of John
and Nancy Ayres.

James A. NORFLEET married Ann Mariah WOODSON b.1829 Norfolk Co.
d.1855, dau. of David and Harriet Woodson.

Allen REDD married Mahal WILLIS b.1822 d.1855, dau. of Edy
Willis.

Samuel WILKINS/WILLIAMS married Mary BRINKLEY b.1800 d.1855,
dau. of Jacob and Priscilla Brinkley.

Benjamin RABY married Amilly BRINKLEY b.1828 d.1855, dau. of
Abram and Rachel Brinkley (of J.).

John RIDDICK (of W.) married Mary S. RIDDICK b.1811 Chowan Co.,
NC d.1855, dau. of George and Isabella Riddick.

-- WIGGINS married Martha KING b.1770 Gates Co., NC d.1855, dau.
of Solomon King. Son-in-law Francis D. Rogers.

Wiley STALLINGS married Nancy GRIFFIN b.1813 d.1855, dau. of
Nathaniel and Elizabeth Griffin.

Harrison BAKER married Harriett RUSSELL b.1820 d.1855, dau. of
John and Mary Russell.

-- RIDDICK married Nancy GOODMAN b.1783 d.1855, dau. of James
and Parthenia Goodman. Son Jethro RIDDICK.

Elisha RAWLS (of Andr) married Mary Edith GOODMAN b.1836 d.1855,
dau. of Jethro and Penninah Goodman.

Eldrid BYRD married Emeline WOOD b.1818 d.1855, dau. of Mock Wood.

Harrison HOLLAND married Martha HOWELL b.1815 d.1855, dau. of Arthur and Wealthy Howell.

George E. MURPHY married Treacy Jane HOLLAND b.1835 Isle of Wight Co. d.1855, dau. of James M. and Eliza Holland.

Richard LAURENCE married Elizabeth Ann NORFLEET b.1829 d.1855, dau. of Christopher and Lisha Norfleet.

Henry PITT married Margaret HUNTER b.1793 Isle of Wight Co. d.1855, dau. of Seth and Sarah Hunter.

William J. HARRELL married Anne M. ODOM b.1836 Gates Co. NC d.1855, dau. of John B. and Nancy Odom.

Josiah ROSS married Elizabeth CHANNELL b.1810 d.1855, dau. of William and Polly Channell.

Dempsey WHITEHEAD married Dianna JOHNSON b.1833 Isle of Wight Co. d.1855, dau. of Amos and Peggy Johnson.

John A. WALTERS married Mahaley HOWELL b.1824 d.1855, dau. of Young and Nancy Howell.

Robert DARDEN (of Ben) married Cherry DAUGHTERY b.-- d.1856, dau. of Rasha and Polly Daughtery.

Samuel BAKER married Sarah HASLETT b.1805 Suffolk d.1856, dau. of Jethro and Maria Haslett.

Joseph P. HALL married Laura A. MURDAUGH b.1821 Suffolk d.1856, dau. of John and Ann Murdaugh.

[John Simons]/ -- JOHNSON married Winney BUTLER b.1786 d.1856, dau. of Mills and Kisiah Butler. Son Mills B. Johnson.

Hincha McCLENNY married Elisie McCLENNY b.1796 Isle of Wight Co. d.1856, dau. of John and Patience McClenny.

John SINGLETON married Musilla NELMS b.1826 d.1856, dau. of Stephen and Nancy Nelms. Sister Nancy RICHARDS.

Wiley JONES married Nancy JONES b.1792 d.1856, dau. of James and Ruthy Jones.

Abram DUKE married Sarah C. DAUGHTREY b.1826 d.1857, dau. of Jacob and Elizabeth Daughtrey.

TO BE CONTINUED

THE PETERSON FAMILY

by Claiborne T. Smith, Jr.

A study of the Peterson family of southside Virginia appeared in Historical Southern Families, volume 1, by John B. Boddie (1957). [This will be referred to henceforth as Boddie.] Since that time, much new information has become available and sections of the Boddie article are now found to be in error. The family descends from John Peterson who died in 1679 in the part of Charles City County which became Prince George County after 1702. John Herbert Peterson (1778-1830) of "Spring Garden" in Prince George County wrote a memoir in 1829 on both the Peterson and Claiborne (his mother's) families. [This will be cited hereafter as Memoir.] He was the great-great-grandson of the immigrant John Peterson. He stated from papers then in his possession that it appeared his ancestor came to Virginia in 1660 or 1670 from Great Britain. This memoir edited by Clayton Torrence, was published in the William and Mary Quarterly, 2nd series, volume 2. Appended as a footnote was mention of the naturalization of John and Christian Peterson in 1670 by the colonial government of Virginia. No further information was given on these individuals, and Torrence did not make any judgment about their connection with John of Charles City. However, the mention was sufficient to lead many to assume that the John, naturalized in 1670, was the same as John of Charles City. There is no reason to doubt the ancestry in Memoir, and Peterson is a fairly common English surname, one John Peterson being claimed in 1675 as an headright of Thomas Cocke in Henrico County (Nugent 2-165).

John¹ Peterson married Elizabeth, the daughter of Col. Henry Soane. See Henry Soane, Progenitor of Thomas Jefferson, Dabney Neff McLean (1985). The will of Henry Soane has been lost, but it may be inferred that he devised a 400 acre tract known as the "sawmill dividant" to his two daughters Judith and Elizabeth. The property was located at the falls of Swift Creek in what is now Chesterfield County. John Peterson died early in 1679. On 19 February of that year Abraham Odium and his wife petitioned the Charles City County court, stating that John was recently deceased and, before his death, had said that said Odium should have the care of his children and their estates (Boddie, 158). It would appear that Elizabeth Soane Peterson had died before her husband. This record proves the existence of other children besides son John. It seems likely that Elizabeth, the wife of Nathaniel Urvin of Prince George County was a daughter. She was later closely associated with John Peterson in Isle of Wight County. There may have been others. Burrell and Jeremiah Brown, presumed brothers, were provided for in the 1731 will (Isle of Wight Co.) of John Peterson. It has been suggested, but without evidence, that they were the sons of

yet another daughter of the first John Peterson.

According to the Bristol Parish Register [henceforth BPR], Magdaline, the daughter of Israel Peterson, was born 21 Nov. 1740. Israel later appeared in Amelia County, VA, and eventually in upper South Carolina. There is no evidence that he was related to the John Peterson family.

JOHN¹ AND ELIZABETH SCANE PETERSON had issue:

1. John² Peterson, ca. 1674-1731
2. Elizabeth² Peterson, died 1736, married Nathaniel Urvin

John² Peterson was born by 1674, as he shared in the division of the sawmill dividant in Henrico Co. that he had inherited from his mother. For the first fifty years of his life, he lived at his father's original settlement on Bailey's Creek in Prince George Co., a little south of the present city of Hopewell. The 1704 quit rent roll lists him with tracts of 428 and 373 acres in Prince George Co. His probable marriage to a daughter of Capt. Henry Batte (1646-1700) and a possible second marriage to a widow Brown are discussed in Boddie, p.158. It may be of significance that the name Martha Peterson appears frequently in the descendants of his daughter Anne Peterson Thweatt [see this magazine, henceforth listed as SSV, vol.7, p.24]. Peterson was unmarried when he deeded land in 1723.

Late in 1710, the area between the Nottoway and Meherrin rivers was opened to settlement by the Virginia government (Henings, vol.4, p.546). There was a great rush for these lands and John Peterson received his first grant on the Meherrin in 1715 in what was then Isle of Wight Co. (Nugent 3-180). Also in that year, he assisted in the resettling of the Saponi Indians at Fort Christiana some distance west in Brunswick Co. In 1720 he received a special grant for this service (Nugent 3-225). By grant and purchase he amassed almost 4000 acres in the Meherrin area before his death in 1731. Prince George Co. deeds show that he moved to these new lands late in 1723. On 12 Nov. 1723 he deeded to John Fitzgerald the Froghole Mill on Bailey's Creek in Prince George Co. with three adjacent tracts-a total of 118 acres. On 24 Jan. 1724 as a resident of Isle of Wight Co., he deeded to his son John³ Peterson, Jr. 100 acres at the head of Froghole Mill Pond, with an acre across the westerly run. This appears to have been another potential mill site. On 3 Oct. 1726, John Peterson of Isle of Wight sold to William Pride 208 acres in Henrico Co. on the north side of Swift Creek, being the upper half of the sawmill dividant (Henrico County, Virginia, Deeds, 1706-1737, B.B. Weisiger, 1985). Peterson's new settlement was on Goose Pond near Dutchman's Meadow in the extreme eastern portion of the present Greenville Co., a few miles west of the Meherrin River. This was a section of Isle of Wight Co. that shortly after his death was added to Brunswick Co. and was located about 60 miles from his previous residence

in Prince George Co.

John² Peterson made his will on 1 March 1731. It was recorded on 24 Jan. 1732 in Isle of Wight Co. Torrence included an abstract in Memoir. In addition to his children and a grandson John Eppes, he made small legacies to John Smith and Mathew Parham and substantial bequests to Burrell and Jeremiah Brown. The latter two were listed first in his will, prompting suggestions that they were either nephews or step-sons. Extensive research has failed to locate any clues to establish a relationship. Certain bequests of personal property suggest that they were starting out in life and were probably members of the Peterson household. The homeplace was devised to Burrell Brown who was married to Peterson's [probable] neice Mary Urvin. Another hint as to a possible relationship comes in the will of an otherwise unidentified Susannah Wallace in 1757. She died testate in Brunswick Co. mentioning among numerous other legatees - Jeremiah Brown, John Peterson, and Martha, wife of Timothy Thorpe. They were listed together in that order. Burrell Brown was deceased (1750); John and Martha were the children of Batte Peterson, deceased (1751). Their remaining sibling Mary Hicks was dead. This is the only hint among surviving records of a blood connection between the Petersons and Browns.

BROWN EXCURSUS. Burrell Brown married Mary Urvin and will be discussed below. According to Brunswick Co. order books, Jeremiah Brown obtained permission to build a grist mill on Fountain's Creek in 1755. He was also a carpenter and in 1753 was paid by the county for building a bridge across Fountain's Creek at Peterson's. At Sept. 1759 court, he was discharged from building a bridge over the Meherrin River at Hicks Ford. Jeremiah Brown disappears from the Brunswick Co. records after 1769, probably moving to South Carolina. One of the name is a member of High Hill Meeting House on the Santee near Statesboro. He died intestate in 1782 leaving a widow Elizabeth and a son William as administrators. Her identity is not known. From South Carolina deeds he appears to be the father of: Robert; Burrell; Henry; and Mary, wife of James Clark and mother of Isham Clark. One Urvin Brown married Sarah, a daughter of Richard Bradford, and died intestate in Claremont Co., SC in 1817. He is probably a member of this family. One James Brown is a witness to many Peterson and Brown family deeds and wills, but no connection with either family has been established.

John² Peterson and wife unknown had issue:

1. John³ Peterson - see later.
2. Batte³ Peterson - see later.
3. Mary³ Peterson - see below.
4. Judith³ Peterson married John Thweatt (SSV, vol. 7, p. 135)
5. Anne³ Peterson married James Thweatt (SSV, vol. 7, p. 24)

6. Tabitha³ Peterson married John Eppes. At the time of his death he was living in Charles City Co. where an inventory of his estate was ordered on 1 July 1725 (Charles City Co. Records 1724-31, p.40). Tabitha did not long survive him as accounts of both estates were returned by William Eppes, administrator on 2 Nov. 1726 (Ibid., pp.135-136). John and Tabitha had only one child, a son John⁴ Eppes, born in 1723. At Nov. 1737 court, John Eppes, son and orphan of John and Tabitha chose Benjamin Harrison as his guardian (Charles City Co. Order Book 1735-51, p.21). At April 1740 court, administration on the estate of John Eppes, deceased was granted to William Cryer, the nearest of kin appearing in court and relinquishing their right thereto (Ibid., p.125). John Eppes had been devised 900 acres of land and slaves in the will of his grandfather John Peterson. On his death without issue, the bequest reverted by will to his uncles John and Batte Peterson.

SPAIN EXCURSUS. Mary³ Peterson (John², John¹) married William Spain, the son of John Spain, who was listed with 118 acres in the Prince George Co. 1704 quit rent roll. On 17 Aug. 1720 John was granted 287 acres in Prince George Co. on the west side of Whipponock Creek (Nugent 3-224). This land seems to have been inherited by William Spain. According to the Bristol Parish Vestry Book, he and John Ellington were ordered to procession the land between Whipponock and Namozine creeks on several occasions between 1727 and 1739. This area is in the north central section of what became Dinwiddie Co. in 1754. The Spain family continued to own land on the Whipponock for the next hundred years. According to the Dinwiddie Co. land tax lists in 1807, Abraham, the son of John Peterson Spain, owned 143 acres on that creek and, in 1815, Captain Stephen Spain, then living in Tennessee, was taxed on land on the Whipponock, described as being 16 miles north of Dinwiddie Court House.

Mary³ Peterson and William Spain had issue (BPR):

1. John⁴ Spain born 1721.
2. William⁴ Spain born 1723.
3. Joshua⁴ Spain born 1725.
4. Eliza⁴ Spain born 1731.
5. Batte Peterson⁴ Spain born 1733.

There were undoubtedly other children who do not appear in the register. A strong possibility is Daniel Spain who was granted 239 acres on 12 June 1761 in Dinwiddie Co. adjoining William Watkins (formerly John Ellington), Thomas Hill, William Spain, and John Newman (Dinwiddie Co. Surveyor's Plat Book, 1755-1865).

The descendants of William and Mary³ (Peterson) Spain are difficult to work out as the early Dinwiddie Co. records have been destroyed. Fifteen Spains appear on the 1782 Dinwiddie Co. land tax lists, but it is uncertain whether all of them are descendants of Mary Peterson. Specifically designated in some of the lists were John and Daniel, sons of Batte, and William,

son of John. Many of the family moved as a group to Champaign Co., OH in 1805, including a John Peterson Spain.

According to genealogists of the Eppes family, four brothers- Isham, John, Joshua, Peterson Eppes- were probably the sons of a William Eppes in Dinwiddie Co. As both the names Joshua and Peterson appear in the Eppes family for the first time, it has been suggested that their mother was a Spain, possibly a daughter of Marys Peterson and William Spain. Peterson Eppes died in 1831 leaving a son Daniel Spain Eppes (1797-1863) further hinting at this posited relationship. In addition to Daniel, Peterson Eppes had five other children, including Mary Elizabeth (1785-1823) who married Patrick Henry Poythress. They were the parents of William Peterson Poythress (1810-1863) of Richmond, founder in 1856 of the pharmaceutical company bearing his name.

Elizabeth² Peterson (?John¹) married Nathaniel Urvin of Prince George Co. He appears in that county in the 1704 quit rent roll with 150 acres. Nothing is known of his antecedents. In July 1717, Robert Hicks of Surry and David Crawley, Richard Jones, and Nathaniel Urvin of Prince George were licensed to trade with the western Indians (Calendar of State Papers, vol.1, p.155). On 13 Feb. 1715, Urvin sold to David Crawley two land parcels totalling 108 acres, on which Urvin resided- his wife Elizabeth relinquishing her dower (Prince George Co. Wills & Deeds, 1713-28, p. 96). There is no further record of Nathaniel Urvin and his date of death is unknown. On 20 Feb. 1723 Elizabeth Urvin of Prince George Co. was granted 420 acres in Isle of Wight Co. on the south side of the Meherrin, adjoining John Peterson and William Auldridge, near the lower end of Goose Pond (Nugent 3-259). It would appear that she joined her presumed brother John Peterson in his move south. The Mary Urvin who patented 100 acres on the Nottoway in 1724 (Ibid., p.279) was probably her youngest daughter. Elizabeth Urvin's will, dated 1726, was recorded in Brunswick Co. in 1736. She mentioned her three daughters and devised to her son-in-law Robert Hicks all of her land. The will was witnessed by John Peterson, Batte Peterson, and Mathew Parham. In 1733 she deeded to Hicks the land he was bequeathed in the will, being the same tract she was granted in 1723.

Elizabeth² Peterson and Nathaniel Urvin had issue:

1. Amy³ Urvin married Thomas Wilson of Henrico and Brunswick counties. No record after 1736.
2. Mary³ Urvin married 1) Burrell Brown 2) Col. John Wall- see later.
3. Elizabeth³ Urvin married Robert Hicks- see later.

Mary³ Urvin married Burrell Brown, mentioned in the will of John Peterson in 1731. Brown was a surveyor in Brunswick Co. in 1737 and a justice in 1746 (Brunswick Co. order books). He and his wife sold land in Brunswick in 1733. The will of Burrell Brown was dated Jan. 1750 and recorded shortly

thereafter. He mentioned his wife Mary, underage son Urvin, and daughter Betty. There was also a bequest to a William Wood, relationship not stated. His wife and friend Nathaniel Hicks were appointed executors, and the witnesses were Batte Peterson, Jeremiah Brown, and Thomas Rives.

Marys Urvin and Burrell Brown had issue:

1. Urvin⁴ Brown married Mary⁴ Thweatt, daughter of John and Judith³ Peterson Thweatt. See SSV, Vol.7, p.168.
2. Elizabeth⁴ Brown married in Brunswick Co. on 21 Sept. 1759 John Cooke, John Peterson, surety, and Batte Peterson, witness. They moved to Fairfield Co., SC. See Southside Virginia Families, John B. Boddie (1955), vol.1, p.164.

Mary³ Urvin Brown married secondly Col. John Wall. John Wall died testate in Brunswick Co. in 1761. His will, dated in 1752, mentioned his wife Mary "lately married to Burrell Brown" and son George who was left 1000 acres. The daughter Mary was not mentioned, fixing her birthdate after 1752. Mary Urvin Brown-Wall died testate in 1763. Her will mentions sons- George Wall and Urvin Brown, daughters- Betty Cooke and Mary Wall, grandson Burrell Cooke.

Mary³ Urvin and John Wall and had issue:

3. George⁴ Wall seems to have died without issue in 1768, intestate in Brunswick Co.
4. Mary⁴ Wall seems to have married John Maclin. He died testate in 1779 in Brunswick Co. He had been the executor of her half-brother Urvin Brown in 1776 and of his widow in 1778.

Mary⁴(?) Wall and John Maclin had issue:

1. Irwin⁵ Maclin died without issue in Greenville Co. in 1797.
2. Edmund⁵ Maclin married Elizabeth Pettway on 27 Dec. 1797 in Greenville Co.
3. Jane⁵ Maclin married Richard Stith.
4. Mary⁶ Maclin married in Greenville Co. in 1788 John Mason. He d.s.p. in 1793 in Greenville Co. She married secondly in 1795 Ira Ellis.

Elizabeth³ Urvin (Elizabeth² Peterson, John¹) married Robert Hicks, the son of Robert Hicks- the Indian trader for whom Hick's Ford was named- and his first wife Winifred Evans. The Brunswick Co. will of Robert Hicks, Jr. was dated in 1736 and recorded in 1737. That of his widow was dated in 1739 and recorded in 1740. When Elizabeth's estate was divided in 1742, the daughter Winifred had married a Rives.

Issue of Elizabeth³ Urvin and Robert Hicks:

1. Nathaniel⁺ Hicks- of whom later.
2. Winifred⁺ Hicks married __ Rives.
3. Martha⁺ Hicks untraced.
4. Sarah⁺ Hicks untraced.
5. Mary⁺ Hicks untraced.
6. Elizabeth⁺ Hicks married Thomas Lanier (1722-1805), according to Mrs. Carstairs Bracey's study of the Hicks family.

RIVES EXCURSUS. It is probable that the Winifred above was the first wife of Robert Rives of Prince George Co. whose will was dated in 1772 and recorded in 1774. A copy of the will was found in a Greenville Co. suit, thus surviving the destruction of the Prince George Co. records. It is published in Reliques of the Rives, J.R. Childs (1929), p.311. The author assumed that as the wife mentioned in the will was named Elizabeth, she was Elizabeth Hicks, daughter of Robert and Elizabeth. However, as noted above, Elizabeth is said to have married Thomas Lanier. It would thus appear that after the death of Winifred, Rives married secondly an Elizabeth, surname unknown.

Issue of Winifred⁺ Hicks and Robert Rives:

1. William^s Rives. He had one child: Robert Hicks^s Rives.
2. Nathaniel^s Rives. He moved to Chester Co., SC.
3. Urvin^s Rives. Died without issue.
4. Martha^s Rives married William Fox and had issue, including Winifred^s Fox, who married in Greenville Co. in 1781 James Robinson.

Nathaniel⁺ Hicks, only son of Robert and Elizabeth^s Urvin Hicks, lived in Brunswick County most of his life. However, there is no record of his estate and the date of his death is not known. He witnessed the will of his cousin Urvin Brown in Brunswick Co. in 1776 and he was dead by 1782. He married first a second cousin, the daughter of Batte Peterson of Brunswick Co. (died 1751). Her name is presumed to have been Mary, as Nathaniel and Mary Hicks sold land in 1749. In the loose estates papers for Brunswick Co. there is an undated receipt for a third of Batte Peterson's personal estate paid to Robert Hicks, son of Nathaniel Hicks, the widow's dower having been previously deducted. It would appear Mary had died by that time and Robert was her only issue. Nathaniel Hicks may be the same person who married by 1768 Charity, the daughter of Henry and Fortune (Maget) Watkins of Surry Co. There is no record of issue by this marriage.

Robert^s Hicks, son of Nathaniel, married first Angelina Goodwyn. He had bought land in Bute Co., NC, and, when he sold this land in 1774, they were living in Craven Co., SC. Angelina Hicks was mentioned as daughter in the will of William Goodwyn, Sr., dated 1783, and probated in 1784 in Camden District, SC.

[See A History of Richland County, SC, Edwin L. Green (1932)]. William Goodwyn was born in Virginia. Robert Hicks had one daughter by Angelina - Mary⁶ Hicks. He appears to have divorced Angelina, which was against South Carolina law at the time. This may have prompted his return to Virginia. Robert Hicks married secondly Mary Greenway, daughter of Dr. James Greenway, and sister of the wives of his cousins John and Kinchen Peterson. There was one child by this second marriage: Martha Dixon Greenway⁶ Hicks. The will of Robert Hicks, dated 1796, was recorded in 1798 in both Greenville Co., VA and Richland Co., SC. Hicks Chappel had the management of the South Carolina property. The will mentions his wives Angelina and Mary and his daughters Mary⁶ and Martha D.G.⁶ Hicks. The widow Mary Hicks married secondly in 1799 in Greenville Co. Braxton Robinson. They had one child - Mary G. Jane Robinson who married in 1821 in Greenville Co. to Charles W. Johnston.

Robert Hick's daughter Mary⁶ Hicks married in SC Peter Chambliss and eventually left him. She married secondly John Watson in 1784 in Greenville Co., VA. There was no issue by either marriage. There was subsequent litigation over "New Market", the plantation devised to Mary by her father, when Watson's sister Hepzibah tried to sell it in 1820.

Martha D.G.⁶ Hicks, only issue by the second marriage of Robert Hicks, married in 1808 in Greenville Co. to Richard H. Avery. They had only one child - Mary J.G.⁷ Avery. She married in Greenville Co. in 1825 to George Smith. Martha D.G. Avery died testate in Greenville Co. in 1828, mentioning the following heirs: daughter Mary J.G. Smith, wife of George; niece Sally Greenway Johnston; nephew Charles William Johnston; former guardian Capt. Braxton Robinson; sister Mary Jane Johnston; grand-daughter Martha Rebecca⁸ Smith; aunt Martha Peterson; and Richard Henry Avery.

JOHN³ PETERSON (JOHN², JOHN¹) was born circa 1694 and died in November of 1773. He remained in Prince George County in 1723 when his father and brother Batte moved to Isle of Wight County. He was of age by 1717, when a Prince George Co. deed referred to his father as John Peterson, Sr. According to Memoir, he lived at "Spring Garden" on Bailey's Creek. When the tract was inherited by his grandson John Herbert Peterson by 1797, it contained 817 acres (Prince George Surveyor's Record, 1796-1824, p.20). The property was originally owned by the Batte family and it is not known when the Petersons acquired it, or whether it was the residence of the first John Peterson (d. 1679). According to a Charles City Order Book, in 1654, William Batte recorded that his brothers Thomas and Henry had an equal interest with him in the plantation in Charles City Co. commonly called "Spring Garden." In 1702 it fell into the new county of Prince George. Peterson deeds regarding the place in 1872 refer to a half acre reserved as a graveyard (Prince George Co. Deed Book 29, pp.331, 450). Doubtless many generations of the family lie buried there, but only three tombstones are extant - John

Herbert Peterson (1776-1830), his wife Mary Herbert Harrison (1766-1833), and Virginia Ann Thweatt (1805-1824), the first wife of their son John A. Peterson. The original house, shown on early maps as being on the old courthouse road, disappeared many years ago.

John³ Peterson and his first wife Frances, whose identity is unknown, had two children listed in the B.P.R.: Nathaniel⁴, b. 1720 and William⁴ b. 1723, both of whom died young. By 1731 John had married Martha, the daughter of James and Judith (Soane) Thweatt. (S.S.V., VII, # 1-52). It was argued in Boddie, p. 160 that these two marriages might indicate two separate generations but a careful study of existing records indicate that the same John was involved. Boddie also suggested that Frances, the first wife of John Peterson may have been an Eppes but no supportive evidence has been found. According to Memoir John died in Nov.. 1773. His will, now lost, was referred to in a 1775 Brunswick deed from his son Thomas to John Sturdivant, Jr. Memoir states John Peterson and Martha Thweatt had three sons and three daughters.

1. Peter⁴ Peterson see below
2. Mary⁴ Peterson m. Francis Poythress of whom later.
3. Frances⁴ Peterson b. 1745 B.P.R. m. Joseph Parsons and d.s.p.
4. Thomas⁴ Peterson m. Elizabeth Claiborne of whom later
5. Martha⁴ Peterson m. Robert Batte of whom later
6. John⁴ Peterson, d.s.p. age 24 Va. Gazette of 24 Feb. 1773.

Peter⁴ Peterson (John³, John², John¹), the eldest son, married Lucy Osborne, daughter of Edward Osborne of Chesterfield (1710-1781) and his wife Elizabeth Eppes. Peter lived in Dinwiddie County and was dead before the 1782 tax lists when his widow Lucy was listed with 600 acres. According to the same source, she died in 1805. In 1806 her grand-daughter Sally G. Thweatt was taxed on 131 acres conveyed by the Lucy Peterson estate.

Issue of Peter⁴ and Lucy (Osborne) Peterson.

1. Lucy Osbornes⁵ Peterson m. James Thweatt. See S.S.V. VII #1, p. 32 for descendants..
2. Elizabeth⁵ Peterson m. Peterson Goodwyn, a cousin. See S.S.V. VII #4, p.170 for issue.

Mary⁴ Peterson (John³, John², John¹), m. Francis Poythress. He cannot be differentiated from several contemporaries of the same name. His will, dated 10 Dec. 1796 and recorded in Dinwiddie, mentioned his wife who is not named and his daughter Mary Peterson⁵ Randolph. [Some Wills From the Burned Counties of Va., W.L. Hopkins (1987)]. Francis and Mary⁴ (Peterson) Poythress also had a son Francis⁵ who served in the Revolution and d.s.p. at age 24. See Memoir and U.S.

pension records.

Mary Peterson^s Poythress (c. 1767-1841) married about 1773 Henry Randolph V, (1757-1841), a descendant of Henry Randolph I and Judith Soane, sister to Elizabeth, the wife of the first John Peterson. Mary and Henry were the parents of eight children, all of whom except their daughter Elizabeth moved to Tennessee with their parents in 1828. (Henry Randolph I and His Descendants, Wassell Randolph (1952) pp 80-84). Elizabeth^s Randolph (1780-1854) m. 1803 Robert Wilson of Amelia. Their descendants are listed in 900 Years Thweatt Blood Line Family History, Silas A. Thweatt (1959), pp. 94-99.

Thomas⁺ Peterson (John³, John², John¹) married Elizabeth Claiborne (1758-1794) (Sussex Co. M.B.) in 1775. On 24 May 1787, Mary Claiborne of Windsor, Sussex County, deeded her sons Augustine and Thomas Claiborne certain slaves in trust for the sole support of her daughter Elizabeth Peterson, to become her property after the death of her husband Thomas Peterson. (Prince George D.B. 1787-1792, p.22). Thomas Peterson died in November of 1788. His Prince George County will, dated 1782, recorded 1789, left his estate to his wife Elizabeth for life. No children were mentioned but Memoir lists the following.

1. John Herbert^s Peterson of whom later.
2. Augustine^s Peterson (1783-1803) d.s.p.
3. Thomas^s Peterson m. Sarah, daughter Peter Epes, but d.s.p. 1809.
4. Ann^s Peterson d.s.p. 1794.

John Herbert^s Peterson (Thomas⁺, John³, John², John¹) (1776-1830) author of Memoir married in 1795 his first cousin, Mary Herbert Harrison, the daughter of Charles Harrison and Mary Herbert Claiborne. She died in 1833. They are buried at "Spring Garden". They had issue:

1. Lucy^s Peterson (1801-1828) m. William Young and d.s.p.
2. Maria^s Peterson m. John Prentis of whom later
3. John Augustine^s Peterson (1798-1879). See below.

John Augustine^s Peterson, above, married first Virginia Thweatt. (SSV -VII #3-138) and second her first cousin Eliza Frances Thweatt. (see Ibid, p. 140 for issue). J.A. Peterson and his 2nd wife are buried in the Plummer plot in Blandford.

Issue of John A. Peterson and his first wife Virginia Thweatt:

1. John A.⁷ Peterson Jr. (1823-1888) married first in 1852

Mary Frances Rebecca⁷ Epes, of whom later, and 2nd Clara Peter

2. Virginia Ann⁷ Peterson (1824-1869) married in 1843 (Petersburg Hustings Court M.B.) Nathaniel Colley⁷ Cocke (Sarah Colley⁵, Martha Batte⁵, Martha Peterson⁴, John³.) For issue see Southside Va. Families, Vol. I, John B. Boddie (1955) p. 153. She died on a visit to Halifax Co. N.C. where her estate was probated. Virginia and her husband Nathaniel C. Cocke are buried at "Tar Bay", Prince George Co.

Maria⁵ Peterson (John Herbert⁵, Thomas⁴, John³, John², John¹) married John Prentis, the son of William Prentis of Petersburg. After the death of Maria's mother in 1833 they moved first to Kentucky and then to Spencer County in S.W. Indiana where they both died of cholera in 1849. The first three children listed below appear in Memoir. The additional information is from the records of the late Ethel Barnes Shiffer of Claremont, Va., the grand-daughter of John A. Peterson, Jr.

Issue of Maria Peterson and John Prentis:

1. John Peterson⁷ Prentis m. Margaret M. Morton
2. Thomas Augustine⁷ Prentis died unmarried 1851
3. Maria Louisa⁷ Prentis m. Davis Lincoln Comor He died in the Union Army 1863.
4. Martin Harrison⁷ Prentis m. Martha V. Gregory
5. Lucy Harrison⁷ Prentis m. 1st Edward McFenn 2nd Hardin P. Wood
6. Emily Rosens⁷ Prentis m. 1st Caswell Watts 2nd Robert Porter.

Martha⁴ Peterson (John³, John², John¹) m. Robert Batte, b. 1727 B.P.R. -d 1807, the son of William Batte and Mary Stratton of Prince George County. Martha was dead by 1790 when Robert deeded their son Robert Jr. 150 acres. (Prince George D.B. 1787-1792, p. 396). The list of children given below is from Memoir and confirmed by an abstract of the Prince George County will of Robert Batte, dated 1805 and recorded 1807, made before the destruction of the county records in the Civil War. The will mentions his four surviving children and his grand son Francis Epes of Hopewell. The information below on the children of Robert Batte and their immediate descendants is from the records of Bolling Batte of Richmond and Laurence B. Gardiner of Memphis Tenn. Issue:

1. John⁵ Batte of whom later
2. Frederick⁵ Batte of whom later
3. Mary⁵ Batte m. 1st Francis B. Green who d.s.p. and 2nd William Epes
4. Martha⁵ Batte m. 1st Mr. Jones and 2nd Nathaniel Colley
5. Robert⁵ Batte Jr. (1766-1797) d.s.p.

John⁵ Batte (Martha⁴ Peterson, John³) of "Mancelle" married Mary the daughter of Peter and Elizabeth (Bland) Poythress of "Branchester". John Batte died in 1816.

Issue of John⁵ and Mary Poythress Batte:

1. Robert⁶ Batte m. Elizabeth Buchanan Gilliam
2. Elizabeth Bland⁶ Batte died in infancy
3. Martha Peterson⁶ Batte died in infancy
4. Ann Bland⁶ Batte m. Charles Russell
5. Eliza⁶ Batte m. Michael Cowan Madden, a native of Ireland, buried in Blandford.
6. Mary Poythress⁶ Batte m. Samuel Hinton
7. Martha Colley⁶ Batte m. William Brown Richie
8. John⁶ Batte died in infancy
9. Lucy Stratton⁶ Batte died unmarried
10. John Henry⁶ Batte m. Martha Ann Mason, daughter of Peyton Mason of Sussex Co.
11. Peter Poythress⁶ Batte m. 1st Eliza Poindexter
2nd Mary Poindexter and 3rd Emily Broughton.

Frederick⁵ Batte, (Martha⁴ Peterson, John³) married his cousin Mary Batte (Greensville M.B.) in 1795, the daughter of William and Sarah (Parham) Batte. Frederick was deceased before June Court, 1811 when his will was proved in Prince George County. (O.B. 1811-1814, p. 70). In July Court, 1813 Martha P. Batte, the orphan of Frederick Batte, chose Mary Batte as guardian with Nathaniel Colley as security. (Ibid-p.366). Mary Batte outlived her husband for many years. She died testate in Brunswick in 1855, leaving her estate to her grandchildren.

(Historical Southern Families Vol. II, John B. Boddie, 1958, p. 60).

Frederick⁵ and Mary (Batte) Batte had issue:

1. Martha Peterson⁶ Batte married Pleasant Tucker.
2. William A.⁶ Batte - died without issue.
3. John⁶ Batte - died without issue.
4. Frederick⁶ Batte, Jr. married Eliza Ann Batte.
5. Robert C.⁶ Batte married Martha Batte.
6. Edwin⁶ Batte married F.F. Stern.

Mary⁵ Batte (Martha⁴ Peterson, John³) married in 1787 Francis Burwell Green (Cameron). He died without issue about 1794. She married secondly William Epes of Prince George Co., the son of Peter and Mary (Poythress) Epes of "High Peak". William had been a lieutenant in the 10th Virginia Regiment in the Continental Line in the Revolution. He died in 1812 when his will was proved by one of the witnesses, Nathaniel Colley. The executors were Thomas Cocke, his nephew in law, and Peter Epes.

Issue of Mary⁵ Batte and William Epes:

1. Robert Francis⁶ Epes - of whom later.
2. Dr. John Spooner⁶ Epes (1796-1868), buried at Blandford, married Harriet Marks.
3. Mary⁶ Epes married John Bolling Bland.
4. Robert⁶ Epes died 1872. He married 1) -- Green 2) Laura Harrison.

Robert Francis⁶ Epes (Mary⁵ Batte, Martha⁴ Peterson, John³) was known all his life as Francis Epes of Hopewell. He married in 1830 (Prince George Co. marriage bond) Mary Rebecca Marks (1812-1838), the sister of his brother John's wife. The will of their mother Mary H. Marks, dated 1842, recorded 1843, is in the loose papers in the Prince George Courthouse. It mentions among others, daughter Harriet Epes, grand-daughters Eliza and Mary R. Epes, and the children of Robert F. Epes. She was the widow of Edward Marks, Jr. (Order Book 1811-14, p.35).

Issue of Robert Francis⁶ and Mary (Marks) Epes:

1. Mary Frances Rebecca⁷ Epes married 1854 (Petersburg marriage bond) John A. Peterson, Jr.
2. Aelia Louise⁷ Epes (1837-1888) married Leonard Augustine Marbury.

Martha⁵ Batte (Martha⁴ Peterson, John³) married 1) -- Jones who died without issue. She married 2) Capt. Nathaniel Colley in 1791 (Cameron). His antecedents are unknown, but he is said to have come from England. Colley was a sea captain who prospered in the trade between Petersburg and Nantes in France. He built "Tar Bay" on the James River and died in 1819.

Issue of Martha⁵ Batte and Nathaniel Colley:

1. Sarah⁶ Colley born in 1793, married in 1810 Thomas Poythress Cocke (1774-1840) of Prince George Co.

Issue of Sarah⁶ Colley and Thomas Poythress Cocke:

1. Nathaniel Colley⁷ Cocke (1820-1862) married Virginia⁷ Peterson (see previously).
2. Martha⁷ Cocke (1818-1874) married in 1839 (Southern Churchman) her first cousin James Cocke (1814-1849), son of Dr. James Cocke of Baltimore and his wife Elizabeth Bellican Smith (1790-1857), daughter of James Smith of Kent Co., MD (died 1801). The will of Elizabeth Smith Cocke is among the loose papers in the Prince George Courthouse. James and Martha Cocke lived in New York before removing to Prince George Co., VA. Two of their children were named Teller for friends in New York.

Issue of Martha⁷ Cocke and James Cocke:

1. Thomas^s Cocke married Lucy Robertson. Died without issue.
2. Henry Teller^s Cocke born in 1842, married Elizabeth Welsh Horner of Philadelphia, PA.
3. James^s Cocke (1843-1852).
4. Nathaniel^s Cocke (1845-1861) killed in an hunting accident.
5. Elizabeth^s Cocke (1846-1852).
6. Virginia P.^s Cocke (1847-1911) married R.R. Bowden, died without issue.
7. Alice Teller^s Cocke (1850-1923) married George Champion Ruffin.

TO BE CONTINUED.

PERSON FAMILY CORRECTIONS AND ADDITIONS

by Anne White Dobbins

The following line was omitted from the October 1989 issue page 165, 6th line from the bottom:

for Phoebe" ... The Virginia Genealogist, vol. 29, no. 2, April-June, 1985, by Elizabeth Shown Mills, current editor of... The National Genealogical Quarterly.

Also on p.157 of the same issue:

John Anthony Person died 24 December 1863, not 1864.

by LeAnn Turbyfill

There exists in Greenville Co. Will Book 6, p.34, the will of Mary T.^s Person. She names her brother William Thomas^s Person, her uncle John A.^s Person, sister Rebecca H.^s Person, and half-brothers John A. and Edward Morriss. Her mother was Rebecca Person who had first married Henry^s Person on 30 Dec. 1818 in Southampton Co. and then married William D. Morriss in Greenville Co. on 12 Jan. 1831.

William Thomas^s Person was born ca. 1827 in Southampton Co. He married Sarah Eugenia Eppes, daughter of Dr. Thomas J. and Sarah W. (Hunt) Eppes, in Sussex Co. on 6 Sept. 1849. He died in 1860 in Greenville Co. aged 33 from wounds sustained from his overseer, on his plantation "Sunnybanks." A deed in Greenville Co. (Deed Book 9, p.289) shows William Thomas^s Person and his wife Sarah selling his interest in his deceased father Henry Person's land to Thomas Clarke (who married his sister Rebecca H.^s Person). Sarah Eugenia Eppes Person lived in

Jarratt until her death in 1891. Their issue included a son John Henry⁷ Person who was born 29 Jan. 1856 at "Sunnybanks" in Greensville Co. and died 14 Oct. 1932 in Richmond, VA. He married Lucy Kennon Wainwright on 18 Feb. 1888 and had issue.

CONCLUDED.

A SOUTHSIDE SOLDIER OF THE REVOLUTION

by John Hale Stutesman

Edward Moseley was commissioned Captain of Chesterfield County militia in October 1775. (1) He held that rank and responsibility throughout the War for Independence.

In January 1781, traitor Benedict Arnold led a British raid up the James River to loot and burn Richmond. The American militia swarmed like angry wasps. A veteran recalled, "In January 1781 [I] was called into service under Captain Edward Moseley [of] Chesterfield County." (2) Another old soldier, applying for a pension, noted:

"In the early spring of 1781 [I] was called out in Chesterfield County in the company of Captain Edward Moseley, Lt. John Hall (?Hill), Ensign Robert Wooldridge. [We] marched to the south east part of Virginia [where] we were pursued by the British Army to Petersburg and fought there." (3)

A few months later, "in the warm season of 1781 [I] marched with Captain Moseley from Chesterfield County to Williamsburgh to join the main Army. (4) That veteran's memory concerned the gathering of militia to support General Washington and the French Allies in the successful siege of Yorktown in the late summer and fall of 1781.

One other personal account, a memoir written in his old age by Dan Trabue, cheerfully describes how, in March 1781, he was drafted into the Chesterfield County militia company commanded by "My nearest Neighbour, Capt. Edward Mosley, a Wilthy (wealthy) Man." (5) That narration follows the company to the bitter fight at Petersburg and the retreat through Chesterfield County. Then, in a classic guerrilla warfare, "Captain Mosley, (my) Brother William and my self took several tours on the enemie's lin(es) in the night." They rode along

the James to scout and kill the invaders.

Who was this "Wilthy" Edward Moseley who was a leader of his neighbors during that long war?

He first appears in official records 24 September 1770, when "Edward Moseley" made bond in Cumberland County Court for his marriage to "Hinson Wager Harris, daughter of Benjamin Harris of Manakin Town." (6) Her father signed a "release" for her marriage, which suggests that she was then under 21 years old. The groom's date of birth is now unknown, but it is very likely that he was at least in his mid-twenties when he was commissioned Captain of his community's armed bands in 1775.

In August 1771, "Edward Mosley of Chesterfield County" received from his father, "Francis Moseley the Elder of the County of Buckingham" 796 acres in Chesterfield County. (7) That land lies in the upper Tomahawk Creek watershed of northwest Chesterfield County, near to the site of modern Midlothian.

In 1776, "daughter Hinson Wager Moseley" was bequeathed cash and slaves by her rich father. (8) In February 1777, "Capt. Edward Moseley of the Parish of Manchester in Chesterfield County", joined by "Henson Wager Moseley, wife of Edward", sold some land. (9) In 1779, Edith Harris made a bequest to her "sister Henson Wager Moseley", and appointed Edward Moseley to be an executor. (10) Edward and Henson (Harris) Moseley were fortunate, indeed.

The fortune continued after the war, when Francis Moseley died 1782/83. His 988 acres and numerous slaves in Buckingham County came to his son Edward Moseley. (11) Land tax records of that county show (1797) "Colonel Edward Moseley - 988 acres"; but the next year that land was taxed to "Francis" Moseley, a son of Edward.

Edward Moseley remained in Chesterfield County, where his first wife died circa 1795. He then married the "wife Susanna" whom he named in his will. Her maiden name eludes this searcher, as do the date and place of that marriage.

On December 19, 1814, Edward Moseley made his will in Chesterfield County, naming "wife Susanna", son Wm. A. B. Moseley, under 21, son Francis Moseley, to whom he confirmed "my land in Buckingham County," son Edward H. Moseley, daughters "Pricilla Wager Moseley, Salley Moseley, Virginia Gilpin", and "granddaughter Polly Clarke." (12) That will was probated January 9, 1815, which places the death of Edward Moseley about Christmas 1814, a sad season for the family.

The widow may have been the "Mrs. Susanna Moseley" who

died May 31, 1820 in Manchester. (13) This is, however, not certain.

A record written in a Bible is preserved at the Virginia State Library: "Children of Henson Wager Harris and Capt. Edward Moseley, Manchester Parish". (14)

"Francis Moseley was Born	7th June 1774
Elizabeth	" 18 Oct. 1776
Priscilla W.	" 13 April 1778
Polly H.	" 8 Oct. 1782
Edward Hake	" 27 Dec. 1789
Sarah	" 26 April 1791"

To those must be added the two children named in their father's will, Virginia and William A.B. Moseley, who evidently were children of the second marriage.

The parents of Edward Moseley were Francis and Martha (Watkins) Moseley. The parents of Henson Harris were Benjamin and Priscilla (Wager) Harris. (15)

Some data can be added in regard to the lives of the children of Edward Moseley. The son, Francis, who went to Buckingham County, was buried there under a tombstone inscribed:

"FRANCIS MOSELEY
Born 7 June 1774
Died 6 Mar. 1826" (16)

His sister Elizabeth married John Clarke in 1791 in Chesterfield County and lived in his handsome home, Keswick, in Powhatan County until her death in 1806. (17)

Priscilla Wager Moseley never married. The Bible record quoted above adds the fact of her death in 1857.

Edward Hake Moseley married Mary Temple Murchie in 1828 in Chesterfield County, and died at the famous homestead "Malvern" in Powhatan County in 1850. (18)

Sarah Moseley, born in 1791, was the "Miss Sarah Moseley" who died in 1822 "at the residence of Mr. A. Gilpin in Manchester (Va)", according to her obituary. (19) Alban Gilpin had married Sarah's half-sister Virginia in 1810 in Chesterfield County. William A.B. Moseley vanishes from my view after he was after he was mentioned in his father's will at the end of 1814.

1. THE VIRGINIA GAZETTE (Purdie) 3 Nov. 1775.
2. William Clay's application for a pension as a veteran of the Revolutionary War (National Archives).
3. John Condrey's deposition. (Rev. War Pension S-9214).

4. Thomas Dance's deposition. (Rev. War Pension R-2643).
5. "Memorandum made by me D[aniell] Trabue in the year 1827 of a Jurnal of events from memory and Tradition" published as Westward into Kentucky, the Narrative of Daniel Trabue, Ed. Chester Raymond Young (Univ. Press of KY, Lexington, Ky. 1981).
6. Cumberland Co. VA Marriage Bonds.
7. Chesterfield Co. VA Deed Book 6, p.366.
8. Cumberland Co. VA Will Book 3, p.220.
9. Chesterfield Co. VA Deed Book 8, p.194.
10. Powhatan Co. VA Will Book 1 p.40.
11. Buckingham Co. VA "Land Tax" records, VSL & A, Richmond, VA.
12. Chesterfield Co. VA Will Book 8, pp. 289-291.
13. (Richmond) Daily Compiler 1 June 1820.
14. Moseley Bible Record, Acc. 26643, VSL & A, Richmond, VA.
15. John Hale Stutesman, Some Watkins Families of Virginia and their Kin: Abbott, Anderson, Bass, Clay, Cox, Farrar, Hancock, Hundley, Montague, Moseley, Randolph, Walthall, Wooldridge (Baltimore, MD, 1989).

LUNENBURG COUNTY DEED BOOK I
(Continued from Vol. VII, No. 4, p. 178)

by J. C. Kolbe

- P. 423 d. 22 April 1749. Richd. Powell & David Powell to Adlard Davie 100 acres being the upper part of 301 acres granted Daniel Jagers by patent d. 12 Feb. 1742 and by deed from Jagers to Powell. Bounded by: beginning at the mouth of Difficult Ck-- back line of Jager's patent--dividing line between Jagers & Richard Powell Sr. to Stanton River. Wit. Luke Smith Jr., Richard Brown, Wm. Irby. R. 4 July 1749.
- P. 426 d. 16 May 1749. Thomas Phelps of Albemarle Co. to John Payne of Goochland one tract 384 acres on the ridge between the branches of Buffeloe Ck. & Elk Ck. The land was granted Phelps by patent d. 20 May 1742. Wit. Jas. Meredith, Ben Harris, Geo. Walton. R. 4 July 1749.
- P. 430 d. 25 July 1749. Robert Williams to Robert Cobb of Henrico 395 acres on the Southside of the Stanton River patented 20 Aug. 1740. Bounded by: Waters's upper Corner Great whiteoak---Randolph's Corner. Wit. Henry May, Lettice May, Danll. Firth. R. 3 Oct. 1749.
- P. 432 d. 2 Oct. 1749. Drury Malone to Danie Nance of Surry Co. 50 acres. Bounded by: North side of Geneto Ck. according to patent granted Edward Hall d. 15 Aug. 1747. Wit. James Hicks Junr., James Mackenny, Josiar Floyd.

R. 3 Oct. 1749.

- P. 434 d. 3 Oct. 1749. Mikel Macke to Joseph Miner 350 acres on the Southside of the Nap of Reeds Creek by patent d. 30 June 1743. Wit. Francis Ealidge, Robert Jones, John Towns. R. 3 Oct. 1749,
- P. 437 d. 2 Oct. 1749. Daniel Nance of Surrey Co. & Elisabeth his wife to Thomas Malone 230 acres Bounded by: Coles line on the Northside of Ginetoe Ck.--Nance's line-- part of a patent for 385 acres granted to Daniel Nance d. 15 Aug. 1737. Wit. James Mackenny, Josier Floyd, James Hicks Jr. R. 3 Oct. 1749.
- P. 439 d. 26 July 1749. Charles Stewart and Anne his wife of Brunswick to Lewis Parham of Brunswick 195 acres on the north side of Roanoak River which was granted to Stewart by patent d. 28 Sept. 1728 & 300 acres on both sides of Allens Ck. which was granted to Stewart by patent d. 5 June 1745. Wit. [] Clack, Drury Stith, John Embry. R. 3 Oct. 1749.
- P. 442 d. 3 Oct. 1748. William Petty Pool of Pr. George Co. to Robert Wade of Lunenburg 676 acres by patent granted to Wm. Petty Pool d. 5 June 1746. The land being on the East side of Fucking Ck. 276 acres being granted to Wm. Petty Pool by patent d. 28 Sept. 1732 and 400 acres granted by this patent. Wit. John Twitty, Silvanus Walker, James Williams. R. 3 Oct. 1748.
- P. 444 d. 3 Oct. 1749. John Powell to William Irby 50 acres on the Northside of the Stanton River part of the patent land which Daniel Jaggars sold to Adlar Davie bordering on the Upper side of the same and on the lower side of a certain piece of the same patent which Daniel Jaggars sold to Richard, Emanuel, and David Powell. Wit. Samll. Harris, Edward Lark, James Shephard. R. 3 Oct. 1749.
- P. 447 d. 3 Oct. 1749. Joseph Echols of Lunenburg to Richard Booker of Amelia 103 acres on the northside of the Stanton River. Granted to him by patent d. 12 Jan. 1746. R. 3 Oct. 1749.
- P. 449 d. 19 June 1747. Peter King late of Lunenburg to James Daniel of Albemarle Co. 343 acres by patent d. 12 Jan. 1746. Bounded by: southside of Stanton River. Wit. Andrew Wade, David Dugles, John Wade, Chisley Daniel. R. 3 Oct. 1749.
- P. 452 d. 10 July 1749. Richd. Kennon of Charles City Co.

& Wm. Kennon Junr. of Henrico Co. to William Kaldwell a tract of 310 acres on the Southside of Cubb Ck. part of patent d. 1 March 1743. Bounded by: Jno. Caldwell's Corner--James Logan's Corner--Walkers Lines. Wit. J. Scott, Ben Harris, Walter Campbell, L. Claiborne Jr. R. 3 Oct. 1749.

- P. 454 d. 10 July 1749. Richd. Kennon of Charles City Co. & Willm. Kennon Jr. of Henrico Co. to Willm. Rutherford a tract of 436 acres on both sides of Cubb Ck. Bounded by: Kennon's line. Wit. J. Scott, Ben Harris, Walter Campbell, L. Claiborne Jr. R. 3 Oct. 1749,
- P. 456 d. 10 July 1749. Richd Kennon of Charles City Co. & William Kennon Junr. of Henrico Co. to James Ferriss 254 acres near Cubb Ck. Bounded by: Andrew Cuninghams South Corner--Thomas Cuninghams Line--Kennons outside Line. Wit. J. Scott, Ben Harris, Walter Campbell, L. Claiborne Jr. R. 3 Oct. 1749.
- P. 458 d. 10 July 1749. Richard Kennon of Charles City Co. & William Kennon Jr. of Henrico Co. to William Dudgan a tract of 627 acres on the Branches of Cubb Ck. Bounded by: Jno. Caldwell's Line. Wit. J. Scott, Ben Harris, Walter Campbell, L. Claiborne, Jr. R. 3 Oct. 1749.
- P. 460 d. 2 Oct. 1749. Henry Morris and Susanna his wife of Brunswick Co. to Richard Brown 83 acres on the North side of Dann River being part of a patent to Morris d. 12 Jan. 1746. Wit. James Parrish, William Edwards, Walter Campbell. R. 3 Oct. 1749.
- P. 463 d. 26 Sept. 1749. Drury Stith, Henry Morris, Michael Cadet Young of Brunswick Co. to John Thompson a tract containing 637 acres on both sides of Blewstone Ck. being formerly granted to Stith, Morris, and Young by patent d. 1 Oct. 1747. Bounded by: Byrds Line--. Wit. James Parrish, John Murphy, John Humphris. R. 3 Oct. 1749.
- P. 466 d. 19 June 1749. James Carter of Surry to Julius Nichols 83 acres on Allens Ck. Bounded by: Holmes's Line. Wit. J. Scott, L. Claiborne Jr., Robert Jones Junr. R. 3 Oct. 1749.
- P. 468 d. 18 July 1749. Thomas Adkins of Surry Co. to Nicholas Hobson 81 acres in Brunswick Co. on the Northside of Maherrin River. Wit. Robert Jones Junr., J. Scott, L. Claiborne, Jr. R. 4 Oct. 1749.

- P. 470 d. 13 Dec. 1749. William Reed of Blanton Co., N.C. to Peter Wynne of Amelia Co. 162 acres on both sides of Fucking Ck. Wit. Jos. Hickman, John Hawkins, Thos. Stainbacke. R. 2 Jan. 1749.
- P. 473 d. 23 Oct. 1749. Armistead Burwell of Williamsburg to John Cox 100 acres on the Southside of the South fork of Meherrin River. Bounded by: Burwell's Corner-Finney Wood Ck. Wit. Wm. Dobyne, Samll. Harris, Mattw. Talbot Junr. R. 2 Jan. 1749.
- P. 475 d. 2 Jan. 1749. Peter Wynne of Amelia Co. to Peter Fontaine junior, surveyor 162 acres on a branch of Fucking Ck. Wit. Robt. Jones, Jr., L. Claiborne Jr., Clemt. Read. R. 2 Jan. 1749.

The remaining portion of Deed Book I contains wills which were abstracted in Katherine B. Elliott's book Early Wills of Lunenburg County, Virginia 1746-1765.

THE END

QUERIES

JEFFERSON. Elizabeth W. Turner (307 West Riverside, Jupiter, FL 33469). My great grandmother was Frances Ann JEFFERSON daughter of Hamilton Jefferson (d. 1844 Charlestown, W.Va), son of Hamilton Jefferson (b. 1763 Calvert Co., MD, d. 1821 Jefferson Co. VA, m'd to Judith Whiting), son of Benjamin Jefferson (d. 1788 Calvert/Montgomery Co. MD. Benjamin signed oath of loyalty to Maryland. Is there any connection between my Jeffersons and grand or gt-grfather of Pres. Thos. Jefferson? Family history says my grandmother, Fannie Jefferson Raiford was grand niece of Thos. Jefferson, but there is no proof of the relationship.

PEEBLES, GREEN, or WILLIAMSON? Mrs. John R. Barnett (106 McTighe Drive, Bellaire, TX 77401) would appreciate help in locating maiden name of AGNES, first wife of JOHN WYNNE, Sussex Co. VA. She died ca 1770. Will be glad to pay cost of copy and postage. Was she a Peebles, Green, or Williamson?

BISHOP. Helen Norris Byrd (4119 Corona St., Tampa, FL 33629-8504) James BISHOP (s/o Jacob w/p 11 Dec 1783 PA Co) m 21 Jul 1800 Pr Anne Co. Va Nancy CARY (d/o Isaac w/p 10 Dec 1789 Pa Co.). Need names of wives of Jacob and Isaac, any info on that or preceding generations.

KELSO, DANIEL, CUNNINGHAM, THOMSON. Carlton M. Dillard (714 Gary Dr., Augusta, GA 30904) seeking parentage and siblings of Jean (Jane) Kelso m. James Daniel (I) c 1739; first son James (II) b. c. 1740 Pa., probably Lancaster or Chester Co., migrated Amelia-Prince Edward Co., Va. c. 1741; active Buffalo Presby. Church; had 3 sons & 3 daus. The 3 Daniel sons m. 3 Cunningham sisters, granddaus. of Rev. John Thomson, Presby. Minister of Pa., Va. and N.C. After James Daniel (I) d. 1783 Prince Edward Co., VA. Jean m. 2nd widower James Cunningham 1780, the father of her 3 daus.-in-law. James Daniel (II) and William Daniel migrated to Wilkes, Oglethorpe and Greene Cos, GA

WALL. Mrs. Scott Kimball (2921 Hwy. 32 E, Apt. 5B, Greenwood, MS 38930) seeking parents of John Wall. He was born 1746 in Virginia (County not known). Died in Anson Co., NC in 1831. Tradition is that John's father was John WALL who married Ann Poythress. Tradition also that John Wall (b. 1746) descendent of Pocahontas. Can anyone help find John's parents?

BYRD. Patricia W. Surface (401 Surface Drive, Tazewell, VA 24651) seek information about John BYRD who appears on the 1774 Tax List of Prince Edward County, VA with Samuel Byrd, probably his son, in his household. Was John the father of William, George, Samuel, Richard and/or Henry Byrd who came to Montgomery County, VA by the 1780's? Who was John's wife? Did he reside in Louisa County before and/or after 1774?

ANDREWS/BAILEY. Isabel Lockard (32 Jamestown Road, Charleston, SC 29407-7526) is seeking information on Henry ANDREWS (d. 1800/1801 Sussex Co. VA) and his family. Henry ANDREWS named in his will: his wife Lucy; his sons Henry, George, Isaac and Ambrose; his daughters Abby, Elizabeth, Amey, Lucy and Sally. Daughter Lucy married Britton BAILEY 5 Feb 1789 in Sussex Co. Who were Henry ANDREWS' parents? When and where did Henry ANDREWS and his wife Lucy, marry? Will exchange.

JEFFERSON/ROBERTSON. Mrs. Evelyn Barger (2017 Tinker Drive, Fort Washington, MD 20744) seeks information regarding the parents of Mary Frances Robertson, wife of Field Jefferson, uncle of President Thomas Jefferson. Were her parents Rev. George and Mary (Eppes) Robertson of Bristol Parish, Henrico Co., VA or another Robertson (Robinson) family of Prince George or other VA county? Mary Frances Robertson was born 1706.

THE SOUTHSIDE VIRGINIAN
BOX 118
RICHMOND, VIRGINIA 23201

Bulk Rate
U.S. Postage
PAID
Permit # 1343
Richmond, Va.

VBPL
Central-Library Periodicals
4100 Virginia Beach Boulevard
Virginia Beach, Virginia 23452

L. VIII, NO. 2

APRIL, 1990

THE SOUTHSIDE VIRGINIAN

VIRGINIA BEACH PUBLIC LIBRARY
CENTRAL LIBRARY
4105 SOUTHVALE BLVD.
VIRGINIA BEACH, VA 23452





THE SOUTHSIDE VIRGINIAN

VOLUME 8

April 1990

Number 2

Table of Contents	49
Nansemond County Inferred Marriages, 1853-60	50
Prince Edward County Superior Court Judgment, 1814	52
Will of Thomas Burgh, Prince George Co., 1752	64
Oak Grove Methodist Church Cemetery, Surry Co.	66
Amelia County Tithables, 1740	71
The Peterson Family	74
Book Review	80
Brunswick County Judgments, 1825, M-R	81
Brunswick County Judgments, July 1826	91
Queries	95

Lyndon H. Hart, J. Christian Kolbe, Editors
Graphics by Bobby Sheppard

Copyright 1990

Address all correspondence to P.O. Box 118, Richmond, VA 23201

NANSEMOND COUNTY INFERRED MARRIAGES, 1853-1860

BY L.H. Hart

continued from Vol. 8, p. 26

Isham Butler married Elizabeth Hedgbeth, born 1792, died 1857,
daughter of Elisha Hedgbeth

— Dowdy married Sarah Harrell, born 1821, died 1857, daughter
of David and Fanny Harrell

George Saunders married Judith P. Wright, born 1832, died 1857,
daughter of Henry and Martha Wright

Belson Wright married Margaret A. Archer, born 1825, died 1857,
daughter Jack and Selly Archer

— Perry married Pleasant Phelps, born 1799, died 1857,
daughter of William and Sarah Phelps

William Eley married Lydia Day, born 1828, died 1857, daughter
of Thomas and Edith Day

Aaron Pruden, Jr. married Amelia K. Newmon, born 1827 in Isle of
Wight Co., died 1857, daughter of John and Anne Newmon

— Lassiter married Treecy Parker, born --, died 1857,
daughter of John and Sarah Parker; she died of old age;
son James Lassiter

Thomas M. Pierce married Parthenia Simons, born 1811, died 1857,
daughter of Kinchen and Eley Simons

— Saunders married Julia Parker, born 1806, died 1857,
daughter of Abram and Abby Parker; son William Saunders

Andrew J. Rawls married Emeline Rawls, born 1829, died 1857,
daughter of Uriah and Matelda Rawls

Henry Rawls married Lelah Keene, born 1781, died 1857, daughter
of Lemuel and Phereby Keene

Nicholas Gray married Julia A. Andrews, born 1833 in Southampton
Co., died 1857, daughter Albert and Sarah Andrews

H[enry] Rawls married Ann Eley, born 1812, died 1857, daughter
of Jacob and Celey Eley

— Brinkley married Nelly Franklin, born 1792, died 1857,
daughter of Danl. and Nelly Franklin; son-in-law Jonas

Wilkins

Richard H. Byrd married Sarah Harrell, born 1817, died 1857,
daughter of Abram and Abba Harrell; groom is son of Mrs.
Abel Byrd

J.R. Holland (son of Job) married Penelope Mathis, born 1824,
died 1858, daughter of Samuel and Lilly Mathis

R.H. Tynes married Hulda Harrell, born 1838, died 1858,
daughter of Joshua M. and Catherine Harrell

Thomas C. Hines married Sarah Austin Eppes, born 1826, died
1858, daughter of Hamlin L. and Christian Eppes

Amos Stallings married Margaret Raby, born 1828, died 1858,
daughter of Luke Raby

Thomas Everitt married Cherry Williams, born 1811 in NC, died
1858, daughter of Jonathan and Margt. Williams

___ Hodges married Mary Harrison, born 1811, died 1858,
daughter of Henry and Charlotte Harrison; son Henry H.
Hodges

___ Holland married Elizabeth Darden, born 1780, died 1859,
daughter of Stephen Darden; daughter Matilda Rawls

Jeremiah Peel married Mary A. Babb, born 1825, died 1859,
daughter of James and Sarah Babb

___ Rogers married Sarah Griffin, born 1799, died 1859,
daughter of James and Lucy Griffin; son James Rogers

Benjamin Baines married Elizabeth Faulk, born 1827, died 1859,
daughter of James and Polly Faulk

___ McClenny married Mary Deans, born 1776, died 1859, daughter
of Daniel and Jenith[?] Deans; son J.M. McClenny

___ Holland married Melissa Daughtrey, born 1790 in Isle of
Wight Co., died 1859, daughter of Mathew and Betsey
Daughtrey; son Matthew Holland

T[homas] G. Bond married Hemico? Deans, born 1832, died 1859,
daughter of James and Elizabeth Deans

Jacob Austin married Edy Jones, born 1832, died 1860, daughter
of Wiley and Matilda Jones

Leven Benson married Sabra Griffin, born 1790, died 1860,
daughter of Umphrey and Elizabeth Griffin

David Darden married Julia Wright, born 1783, died 1860,
daughter of William and Sarah Wright

— Allen married Mary Swepson, born 1810, died 1860,
daughter of Thomas and Ann Swepson

James H. Rawls married Martha Russell, born 1828, died 1860,
daughter of Elvy and Julia Russell

James Rodgers married Emely Smith, born 1806 in Gates Co. NC,
died 1860, daughter of Richard and Sarah Smith

William Rawls, Sr. married Julia Rawls, born 1792, died 1860,
daughter of James Rawls

Etheldred Wiatt married Nancy Howell, born 1830, died 1860,
daughter of Eley and Sarah Howell

— Goodson married Keten? Darden, born 1806 in Isle of Wight
Co., died 1860, daughter of William and Lillie Darden;
daughter Camilla Council

Joseph Redd married Mary E. Blocksom, born 1835, died 1860,
daughter of Milly Blocksom

Mathis Bower married Mary A. Snow, born 1827, died 1860,
daughter of David and Metilda Snow

John G. Peak married Agnes E. Everitt, born 1833, died 1860,
daughter of William and Nancy Everitt

Concluded.

PRINCE EDWARD COUNTY SUPERIOR COURT JUDGMENT, April 1814

Contributed by Alberta Dennstedt

Abstracted by L.H. Hart

This suit is styled **Maria &c v. Moore** and involves a woman of Indian descent claiming her freedom. There are a number of depositions that give much information on both the white individuals involved and the supposed Indians. The suit is extensive and only material of genealogical or historical interest is included. In some cases the original wording is retained. There are also copies of records from previous suits in other counties involving other members of the family.

Suit was brought at Sept.Ct. 1810 when counsel was assigned and

finally judgment was issued at April Ct. 1814.

[Bill]. Maria alias Murrier & Douglas for themselves and the following persons infants to wit: Tyler, Sam, Robin, Phebe, John, Fanny, Anthony, Dennis, Judy, Royall, Douglas, Lizzy, Phebe, Henry, JOhn, Lymus, Lewis, James, Sterling, Stephen, Billy, Thornton, Maria, George, Winny, Drury, Cephas, Polly, Billy, Berry, Dick, Jack, Salley, Jenny, Anthony, Eliza, Tilla, Royall, Dennis, Molly, Henry, and Aggy complain of Molley Moore. Defts. unlawfully did assault and detain pltfs. in 1810 and they sue for damages of \$50,000.

The petition states that the above minors are children and grandchildren of Maria, alias Murrier. That Maria is the daughter of Tab who was the daughter of Maria or Murrier a free Indian woman. That Douglas is a son of said Maria or Murrier first above mentioned and all the others are lineally descended in the female line from the aforesaid free Indian woman Maria or Murrier and are held in slavery by Mary Moore. They pray to be allowed to sue for freedom in forma pauperis.

Subpoenas were issued for the following individuals from the courts listed at the date mentioned:

Mary Moore	Prince Edward Co.	3 Oct. 1810	
Lucy Evans	Dinwiddie Co.	19 Aug. 1812	
George Pegram	Dinwiddie Co.	19 Aug. 1812	infirm
Wood Tucker	Dinwiddie Co.	19 Aug. 1812	wife at point of death, he infirm
Jemima Walthall	Dinwiddie Co.	19 Aug. 1812	very sick
Tabitha Botts	Dinwiddie Co.	19 Aug. 1812	infirm
John Butler	Dinwiddie Co.	19 Aug. 1812	infirm
Mary Hearn	Dinwiddie Co.	19 Aug. 1812	not found
John Winfield	Sussex Co.	16 Aug. 1813	old and infirm
Edward Pegram	Dinwiddie Co.	20 Feb. 1809	
John Flanders	Dinwiddie Co.	20 Feb. 1809	
Susanna Miles	Dinwiddie Co.	23 Feb. 1809	
Elizabeth Miles	Dinwiddie Co.	23 Feb. 1809	

Deposition of Wood Tucker, taken at the Tavern of James Durell in the town of Petersburg on 9 Sept. 1812.

He knew Meriah who belonged to Robert Evans who said Robert Evans gave to his daughter Molley Evans (since Molley Moore) that the said Meriah was always said to be the daughter of Tab, who also belonged to the said Robert Evans.

He was acquainted with Joshua Wynne [who gave his deposition in the cause of the paupers] for upwards of 30 years and always heard him called a man of strict truth and always had a high opinion of him, believing him to be a man of profound truth and honesty.

Deposition of Peter Binford, taken at the house of Batty Harwell

on motion 11 Aug. 1810 to be read in evidence in suit in Superior Court of Prince George Co. in suit between Pallace, Bridget, &c bs. Mary Hill and Tuckers. [This is a copy included in the suit as bearing evidence significant to the case]. He was, a considerable time ago, a neighbour of Joshua Wyn and one day asked Wyn if he thought the plaintiffs would ever get their freedom. His reply was that as sure as you are free, they will if they ever could come to trial. He considered they could not get a trial because the white people had more money than the Indians. The deponent always believed Joshua Wyn to be an honest and upright man. Witnesses: Thomas Atkinson, Edward Watkins.

Lunenburg Co. 27 September 1813. Molly Moore made oath that Dolley Gwynn a very old lady of state of Kentucky is a very material witness and without her evidence she cannot in safety go to trial.

Deposition of Lucy Evans. Dinwiddie Co. 20 Oct. 1808. She was well acquainted with Tab the mother of Morier and that she always understood from reports that they were of Indian extraction but that of her own knowledge she is entirely ignorant. She heard Thomas Evans, brother to Robert Evans say that if justice was done she [Tab, Morier, and others of the same family] would enjoy their freedom, but he would not swear against himself unless compelled. This evidence is hearsay.

Deposition of Edward Pegram Senr. Dinwiddie Co. 21 Oct. 1808. To be taken for suit in District Court of Petersburg. After Mr. Wynne was sworn he began his testimony and in some short time he appeared to be confused, and at a loss to proceed. He asked the deponent, the eldest magistrate present, if he might withdraw to refresh his memory. He left the room and Isaac Tucker, one of the defendants, observed that Wynne only wanted to counsel one of the defts. [Sam] who acted as agent for the rest. Wynne had not been out but a few minutes when Mr. Tucker observed that he was right in his conjecturing for said Wynne and Sam were in the yard in close conversation. It was observed by this deponent. Shortly afterwards, Wynne returned and proceeded with his testimony; he stopped again after a few minutes and stepped out, conversed with Sam returned and finished his deposition.

Deposition of John Flanders. Dinwiddie Co. 20 Oct. 1808. He went to the house of Joshua Wynn with Selatheal Weeks who was an agent for the paupers that is to say: Sam, Bridgett, and others against Tucker & c. The said Weeks produced a copy of his deposition in the suit pending in the District Court of Petersburg. The said Wynn refused to give said Weeks another deposition saying he had done that which was wrong and would do so no more; Weeks observed that the said Wynne ought to so justice to the paupers who were held in slavery. Wynne said if

he did as Weeks said it would not be justice as the deposition was nothing but hearsay. This was well known to Edward Pegram that he went out several times and consulted with Sam. Joshua Wynn said that he would not have given the deposition had it not been for the difference between him and the Richard Hill who held some of the same family of negroes as the Tuckers & c. Wynn said he was sorry he ever gave the deposition for he had done wrong and the knew nothing of his own knowledge. The deponent formerly lived a near neighbour to the said Wynn and transacted most of his business for 4 or 5 years before his death. It was the greatest grievance to the said Joshua Wynne that he had given the deposition and he nothing of his own knowledge - this Wynne stated on his death bed.

Deposition of Mary Herring taken 12 Nov. 1808 by Joseph Yarbrough and Jesse Hamlett. She was well acquainted with the family of Robert Evans, father of Molly Moore [the present deft.] She knew a negro girl in the family named Mariah or Murrier which she believes to be the same person as the plaintiff. She also knew a negro woman owned by said Robert Evans named Tabb, who was called the mother of said Mariah or Murrier. The said Tabb lived and died the slave of Robert Evans.

Examination of William Evans taken 5 March 1814 at house of John Terry in District of Edgefield in South Carolina.

Did you know a negro woman named Murrier given by Robert Evans to his daughter Molly Evans, since Moore [the deft.]?

I knew a negro girl in possession of Robert Evans named Murrier and that he had no other by that name.

Did you know Tab the mother of said Murrier?

I knew Tabb said to be the mother of said Murrier about 45 of 50 years ago; she then appeared to be about 50 or 60 years of age and lived and died a slave.

Did you know the mother of said Tabb?

I did not. I have often heard that Tabb's mother was named Murrier, and that Murrier's mother was named Bess an African slave, who had an Indian fellow named Jack for her husband, who was the father of said Murrier.

Did you know Trading John Evans?

Trading John Evans was my grandfather and from his papers and books of accounts I now have in my possession and have here produced, he died about one hundred and two years ago.

Whose property did you generally understand said Bess was?

I have always understood Bess was the property of my grandfather John Evans until his death at which time she became the property of my uncle John Evans, and died his property at his Nottoway plantation.

Deposition of George Pegram.

In the last week of August or first week of September 1789

Edward Pegram, Joseph Turner, and the deponent met at the Tavern of William Scott called the Court house for the purpose of taking the deposition of Joshua Wyne (alias Joe) and Sarah Miles in a suit pending and undetermined in the District Court of Petersburg between Will, James, & others paupers and pltf's. against Isaac Tucker, commonly called Goose Pond. Isaac Tucker and his counsel David Robertson were present. Three questions were put to said Joshua Wyn - 2 by this deponent and 1 by David Robertson which Wynn said he could not answer till he had some little time to consider. At the first question he retired to the chimney and returned and answered. At the second question he walked across the room and returned and answered the question. At the third he walked across the room to a window and as Isaac Tucker observed talked with Sam who was standing near the window. He then returned and answered the question. The questions were relating to the names and then owners of the younger branches of the paupers. Shortly afterwards notice was given by David Lewis to said Isaac Tucker that the deposition of Mary Wyn would be taken at her own house in Pittsylvania County some time in the month of March following. This deponent was at the house of Thomas Worsham in Pittsylvania County agreeable to the notice where the said Mary Wyn lived or called her home. The said Mary Wyn refused to give her deposition saying she had given it once, unless this deponent would bring her an attested copy of her former deposition. The deponent observed to said Mary Wyn that he had been at a great deal of trouble in preparing to take her deposition and wondered why she refused to give it especially as her brother Joshua Wyn came voluntarily and had given his at Dinwiddie Court house, she made answer that she had understood a few weeks before by Littleberry or Colson Tucker sons of the said Isaac that her brother had given in his deposition and that she should be glad to see it or hear it read. The deponent informed her that he had it in his pocket and that she might read it if she pleased. She then requested the deponent to read it to her which he did. He asked her if it were right. She said it was all true as far as it went. The deponent said he would not have gone to the trouble to come this far if he had not thought she knew more about the matter than her brother. She answered that she was several years older than her brother and certainly did know more of the business than her brother, but she still pointedly refused to give her deposition. She said that one thing in her brother's deposition did surprise her - he mentioned some circumstances in it although strictly true, she supposed him too young to remember them. Several days after this deponent came home from Pittsylvania, Joshua Wynne came to his house to enquire after his sister's health and asked if she had given her deposition. The deponent stated that she had refused, at which Joshua Wynne stated that he was sorry that he had given his deposition. The deponent stated that he had not yet turned it in and that he might make any necessary corrections. Wynne stated that everything was true, but that his neighbours who owned the

paupers all looked strange at him. The deponent says he was acquainted with said Joshua Wynne for over 20 years and he believed him to be honest and upright.

Deposition of Tabitha Bott, aged about 67 years. She lived a near neighbour to Robert Evans from her childhood until his death. She knew a woman in his possession named Tabb who was called an Indian, who had long black hair and was of a reddish complexion - not resubling that of a common mulatto. Tabb was always called the mother of Mareer who was also in said Evans' possession. Said Mareer and her two children namely Douglas and Tyler were in the possession of Molly Moore [then Evans] when she moved away. Some time after the death of said Robert Evans one of the daughters of Tabb and sister of said Mareer by the name of Bridget fell to John Tucker by marriage since which time she has obtained her freedom in the Superior Court of Prince George County.

State of South Carolina. Cambridge. District of Abbeville. 10 March 1814 William Nibby, Esquire, Justice of the Quorum, certify that the following should be credited as certified by Stanmore Butler, now deceased.

Depositions of Batte Evans, William Evans, Martha Stokes, and Thomas Jones taken at the house of John Terry in District of Edgefield in South Carolina on 29 July 1813.

Batte Evans.

Question 1. Did you know a negro woman named Murrier given by Robert Evans to his daughter Molley Evans (now Moore)?

I did.

Question 2. Did you know the mother of said Murrier and what was her name?

I did, her name was Tabb - she lived and died a slave of Robert Evans.

Question 3. Did you know Tabb's mother?

I did not.

Question 4. Did you know Joshua Winn and how old is he?

I knew him well and he is from 50 to 60 years old; it was impossible for him to know anything of the mother of Tabb - she was dead several years before he came into existence. I am about the same age as Joshua Wynne the son of Joseph Wynne and knew nothing of her myself. I have frequently heard that Tabb's mother was named Murrier, the daughter of an African slave named Bess who it is said had an Indian fellow named Jack for her husband and who was the father of Murrier.

William Evans. [Questions as above]

Question 1. I knew a negro girl in the possession of Robert Evans named Murrier and that he had no other by that name.

Question 2. I knew Tabb said to be the mother of Murrier about 45 of 50 years ago. She then appeared to be 50 to 60 years of age and lived and died a slave.

Question 3. I did not; I have often heard that Tabb's mother

was named Murrier and that Murrier's mother was Bess an African slave who had an Indian fellow named Jack for a husband who was the father of the aforesaid Murrier.

Did you know Trading John Evans?

Trading John Evans was my grandfather and from his papers and books of accounts that I now have in my possession and have produced, he did about 101 years ago.

Martha Stokes.

Question 1. I did.

Question 2. I did; she was the property of Robert Evans and lived and died a slave.

Question 3. I knew a wench said to be Tabb's mother named Murrier, who was said to be the daughter of Bess, who had an Indian fellow Jack for her husband. I have often heard Murrier say that Indian Jack was her father.

Capt. Thomas Jones.

He is now 75 years of age and formerly resided in Amelia Co., Virginia. He has often heard of Trading John Evans, who it was said owned an African wench Bess who had an Indian named Jack for her husband. The grandson of the said Bess and Jack belonged to his uncle Richard Jones named Robin and his uncle, father and Robin have often told him that the said Robin being advised attempted to procure his freedom. He carried his witness to the attorney, who said that his grandmother was free in Africa, that the witness was named Wynne who said he was joking and the attorney discouraged him from further attempts. He has often heard that the plaintiff was descended from the aforesaid Bess and Jack.

Deposition of Joshua Wynn. [A Copy] Taken before Edward Pegram, Jr., Joseph Turner, and George Pegram, Justices of Peace for Dinwiddie County on behalf of Will, James, Tabb, and Moria Indians pl'tfs. v. Isaac Tucker deft. Dated 5 Sept. 1789.

Joshua Wynn aged 65 years. His father Joshua Wynn owned some years a woman named Bess, who appeared to be and called herself an Indian woman of the Nation of the Appalachians or Palachians, which said woman the deponent saith he was informed by his mother Mary Wynn had been given to his father with her at the time of their intermarriage by her father Robert Hicks - which said Robert Hicks this deponent was told by his father Joshua Wynn always called the woman an Indian. The said woman was generally called an Indian. The deponent knew the said woman Bess and that she spoke plain English when he first knew her, but he heard her sign in an unknown language - Bess called it Indian and said they were psalms. Bess called the girl Maria, the property of Capt. John Evans, her daughter and the said John Evans was always understood to be an Indian trader. The deponent said that the descendants of Maria were Moll, the property of William Jones, Jenny, the property of Thomas Evans, and Tabb, the property of Robert Evans. The said Moll, Jenny, and Tabb were always called the daughters of said Maria. The children of Moll were Sibb, the property of Berryman Jones, and

Beck, the property of Thomas Hardaway. The said Sibb and Beck were always called the children of Moll. The children of Sibb were Pallace, Bridget, and Esther, the property of the estate of Richard Hill, deceased. He had heard Lud Jones say that he gave his sister Tucker, wife of Isaac Tucker, two girls - Tabb and Morea- who were daughters of said Moll and that Will and James now in the possession of said Isaac Tucker were said to be the sons of the two girls given by said Lud Jones to the said Isaac Tucker's wife sister to the said Lud.

Deposition of John Butler (son of James). Dinwiddie Co. 20 Oct. 1808.

About sixty years ago or more he was acquainted with a woman named Morier who it was said lived among the Evans which said woman had the complexion of an Indian and was said to be of Indian extraction. The deponent does not know whether or not she was an Indian, nor does he know whether her mother or father was an Indian.

Deposition of Jamimah Walthal. Dinwiddie Co. 20 Oct. 1808.

She had frequently seen a woman named Morier when she belonged to Robert Evans and she was said to be of Indian extraction, as was her mother, named Tab. To the best of her recollection, they had the complexion of Indians, having long black hair with skin of a reddish hue not resembling that of a common mulatto. How old are you?

53 years last September as well as I recollect.

Do you know whether Morier's mother or father were Indians or not?

I do not.

Deposition of Thomas Jones taken at house of John Terry in District of Edgefield in South Carolina on 5 March 1814.
How old are you?

Upwards of 76 years.

Did you know an African wench Bess the property of Mr. Evans said to be the son of Trading Capt. John Evans?

I did. She lived at a plantation of his called the Nottoway plantation and was very aged; she had an Indian named Jack for her husband and a daughter or grand-daughter named Moll the property of William Jones, who was always said to be the sister of Tabb the property of Robert Evans and mother of Murriet the plaintiff in this action.

Where were you born and raised?

I was born and raised in Prince George County, since Dinwiddie, and resided several years in Amelia County.

Deposition of William Evans taken at same place and time as that of Thomas Jones.

Did you know a negro woman named Murrier given by Robert Evans to his daughter Molly Evans, since Moore?

I knew a negro girl in possession of Robert Evans by the

name of Murrier and that he had no other by that name.
Did you know Tabb the mother of said Murrier?

I knew Tabb said to be the mother of Murrier about 45 or 50 years ago. She appeared to be about 50 or 60 years of age and lived and died a slave.

Did you know the mother of said Tabb?

I did not. I have often heard that Tabb's mother was named Murrier and that her mother was named Bess an African slave, who had an Indian fellow named Jack for her husband who was the father of said Murrier.

Did you know Trading John Evans?

Trading John Evans was my grandfather and died 102 years ago.

Whose property did you understand Bess was?

I have always understood Bess was the property of my grandfather John Evans until his death when she was the property of my uncle John Evans and died his property at the Nottoway plantation.

Deposition of Tabitha Bott taken in Dinwiddie Co. on 20 Oct. 1808.

Thirty years ago or more she was well acquainted with the woman called Morier who belonged to Robert Evans. She was always called an Indian, but the deponent cannot say for sure whether she was of Indian extraction or not. It was also stated that the mother of said Morier was of Indian blood.

Who was the mother of Morier?

Tab.

Was Tab of Indian complexion and had she long hair?

She had long hair and her complexion was of reddish cast.

Do you know whether Morier, her mother or father were Indians or not?

I do not.

Deposition of John Winfield taken at his house in Sussex Co. on 21 Sept. 1812.

John Winfield, aged 81 or 82 years, says that when he was a boy about 13 or 14 years of age, he went frequently to Molley Jones mill on Stoney Creek in Dinwiddie Co. as a mill boy for the family at which time there was a woman who lived there called Indian Moll. From her complexion and hair (being long, coarse, straight and black) he believes her to have been an Indian.

Was she called a slave belonging to the Jones' family?

I do not know but I believe she lived in the family as such.

Have you frequently seen Indians in your early life?

I have seen many.

Do you think it easy to distinguish an Indian from a white person, a negro, or a common mollato?

I do.

Did you know any of Molley's children or persons called and reputed as such; and what were their names and to whom did they

belong?

There were four persons who lived at the same place with her - which form their complexion I did suppose to be her children the names of which were: Tom, Will, Phib, and Cib. Did you ever understand that Robert Hicks and John Evans were Indian Traders?

I have heard it said they were.

Did you know a man by the name of Joshua Wynne who lived near the before mentioned Mill?

I have frequently seen and was for many years acquainted with a man called Joe Wynne, who lived very near the said mill and which I believe to be the one alluded to.

Did you consider the said Wynne to be a man of truth and honesty?

I do and never heard any person say to the contrary. Plaintiffs offer as evidence to prove their pedigree a verdict from the Prince George Superior Court saying that the plaintiff Maria is a sister of Bridget by the same mother. Defendants objected, but overruled.

Deposition of Jemimah Walthall.

For many years she lived a near neighbour to Robert Evans (father to Molly Moore). She was well acquainted with a woman in possession of said Evans by the name of Tabb who had long black hair and of a reddish complexion and who was always said to be of Indian extraction. Tabb had seven children, namely: Mareer, Sam, Bridget, Amey, Jemmy, Phebe, and Rachel. After the death of Robert Evans, Mareer and her 2 children - Douglas and Tyler- were possessed by Molly Moore (then Evans), Sam and Bridget by Robert Evans Jr., Amey by Patsey Evans, Jemmy and Phebe by Batt Evans and Rachel by Betty Evans. After the death of Robert Evans, Jr. said Bridget fell to John Tucker my marriage, since which time Bridget has obtained her freedom in the Superior Court of Prince George County. Said Bridget was always called the sister of Mareet and both daughters of Tabb, who was the only breeding colored woman that lived on the plantation of said Robert Evans.

Deposition of B.J. Hill taken in Dinwiddie Co. on 20 Feb. 1809. Sometime in the year 1795 or 6, he was at the house of Joshua Wynn Sr. when Salathael Weeks and Frederick Bonner came to take the deposition of said Wynn in a suit then pending in the District Court of Petersburg between Pallas & others v. Mary Hill extx. of Richard Hill, decd. They produced a copy of the deposition taken some time previously in the suit of Tab & others v. Tucker, in which Pallas, etc. were named although no suit was then instituted against Richard Hill who then held them. They merely wished him to confirm his previous statement. He replied that he had no wish to injure his neighbours. They then observed to him that he appeared to be very near the grave and that it was his duty to do justice to an oppressed people held unjustly in slavery. Wynn said that were he to do what

they wished he would not do justice. Wynn was at that time confined to his bed and desired Weeks and Bonner to depart and let him die in peace.

Deposition of Elizabeth Miles taken in Dinwiddie Co. on 23 Feb. 1809.

Some 20 odd years ago, I was well acquainted with Sarah Miles a witness in the above suit and whose deposition was taken and filed in the District office of Petersburg. At that time she was subject to fits and of course her intellect considerably impaired, having frequently heard the said Sarah Miles talk in a manner which perfectly convinced me she was not competent of giving testimony correctly. She has frequently heard said Sarah Miles say that she regreted extremely having given her deposition, frequently appearing in a violent passion in consequence of the same, stating that she knew nothing of the subject.

Deposition of Susannah Miles taken at her house in Dinwiddie Co. on 23 Feb. 1809.

She heard Sarah Miles, a witness whose deposition was filed in the office of the District Court in Petersburg, say that she would never have given her deposition had not she been compelled by her son James Miles who had received \$100 in consequence of the said Sarah Miles giving her deposition. She knew nothing of the matter.

Deposition of George K. Watts taken in Dinwiddie Co. on 20 Feb. 1809.

In the year 1801 or 1802 he went with Richard Jones a constable for Dinwiddie Co. to the house of Lucy Evans to search for sundry stolen goods. After searching two pieces of nankeen were found under her bed. Upstairs nine additional pieces of nankeen were found in a trunk. Previous to the search Evans had said there was not a piece of nankeen to be found in the house and had been none for a year. The deponent saith that Lucy Evans bears a most infamous character generally in her neighbourhood, having understood that she has a mulatto child, and this deponent hath heard her said Lucy Evans call him her son. [This deposition was not read as evidence at the trial at Apr. 1814].

Deposition of Richard Jones taken in Dinwiddie Co. on 20 Feb. 1809.

In 1801 or 1802 Samuel T. Kirbey a magistrate for Dinwiddie Co. issued a warrant to search the house of Lucy Evans for sundry stolen goods. The deponent acted as constable. He went to her house, told her he had a search warrant to look for stolen property. She denied there was any in her house and he could search her house. He said the greater part was nankeen, she stated that there had been none in her house in 12 months. He searched her house and found 2 pieces under her bed. He went

upstairs and found a locked chest. She did not wish to open it, but finally did so, where he found 9 pieces of nankeen. This deponent says that said Lucy Evans has been brought before a magistrate several times for her bad conduct and also has a mulatto child and knows her to be under as infamous a character as any person or more so than any person in Dinwiddie Co. and her oath would not have any weight where she is known.

Bond of Molly Moore for \$20000 dated 22 April 1811 with Samuel Booker and Pearce Basbeeche securities.

[COPY]

Prince George Superior Court Sept. Term 1812

Bridget, Sall, Frank, Patt, James, Bobb, Roger, Dick, Biley, Jim, George, Dinah, Viney, Maria, Celia, Catharine, Caroline, Jenny, Jacob, Kizzy, Frances, Rachel, and Lizzy Indians and Paupers

against

In Trespass
Assault &
Battery &
False Imprisonment

John Tucker

This day the parties and their attornies came also a jury to wit: Gabriel Grantham, Bartho. Rollings, Saml. L. Raines, Joseph Mason, Grief Grammar, Danl. Stringer, Robert Stewart, Benjamin Harrison, H.P. Heath, Rob. Simmons, Robt. Titmarsh, Collin Alfriend. They returned a special verdict in these words "we the jury find that the plaintiffs are lineally descended in the maternal line from a native American Indian, named Bess, who was of the Appalachian tribe of Indians, and that the said American Indian named Bess was somewhat prior to the year 1705 brought to that part of the then colony of Virginia which was settled and occupied by the white people, by one Robert Hicks, and kept as a slave by the said Ro. Hicks and those claiming under him until the time of her death, as her descendants from the times of their births respectively have been, until the present time.

If therefore the law be for the Plaintiffs; we find for the plaintiffs, that they are free persons & not slaves & do assess their damages to one cent.

If the law be for the defendants, we find for the defendants.

And the matters of law arising, thereupon being considered by the court it seems to the Court that the law is for the Plaintiffs. Thereupon it is considered by the court that the plaintiffs recover their freedom and one cent damages assessed by the jury, and their costs by them about their suit in this behalf expended and the said defendants &c.

* * * * *

[Summary]. The circumstances existing in this case agreeable to

the best information I can obtain are as follows -
it will probably be proved by one or two old persons that the statement made by said Maria is so far correct that they knew her grandmother who was an Indian woman. I believe it will be proven that the present holder of the applicants acknowledges the facts as stated by them in their petition that the neighbours generally have said they might get their freedom if they sue for it, there is depositions as I have been informed of persons who are dead by which the same facts may be proven, some of the applicants have somewhat the appearance of Indians and I am of opinion that upon the foregoing statement the applicants are entitled to their freedom.

Peter Johnston

WILL OF THOMAS BURGH OF PRINCE GEORGE COUNTY, 1752

Contributed by Minor T. Weisiger

Abstracted by L. H. Hart

This will was found in Amelia County Judgments, 1760. In the suit in which this will was found the name was BURGE.

In the Name of God I Thomas Burgh of Bristol Parrish in the County of Prince George being sick and weak of Body but of sound mind and memory Thanks be to God for the same but Calling to mind the mortality of my Body & knowing that it is appointed for all men Once to Bye, Do make and Ordain this my Last Will and Testament in manner and form following, First & Principally I Recomend my soul to Almighty God that gave it and my Body to be Buried in a Christian Like and decent manner by my Executors hereafter named & as touching by Worldly Estate wherewith it hath pleased Almighty God to Bless me within the Life I Give and dispose of in the Following manner--

Imprimis I give and bequeath to my son John Burgh one shilling Sterling Beside what I have formily Given him.

Item. I give and bequeath to my son Richard Burgh the use of Fifty Acres of Land during his Life Joining the Land whereon he now Lives whihc I have Laid of to him already & after his decease I give the said Fifty Acres of Land to William Burgh son of Richard Burgh to hold to him and his Heirs for Ever.

Item. I give and bequeath to my son William Burgh one Shilling Sterling beside what I have formerly given him.

Item. I give and bequeath to my son Thomas Burgh One Shilling Sterling beside what I have formely Given him.

Item. I give and bequeath to my Daughter Elezabeth Rains One Shilling Ster. beside what I have formerly given her.

Item. I give and bequeath to my Daughter Mary Parham One

Shilling Ster. beside what I have formerly given her.

Item. I give and bequeath to my Daughter Lucy Taylor One Shilling Sterling beside what I have formerly given her.

Item. I give and bequeath to my Son James Burgh the Plantation whereon I now Live and the Land Joining the same beginning at a Corner Hickrey from thence to a Hickrey in Bonners Line thence down Bonners Line to Jones Hole Swamp only I reserve to my Loving Wife Mary Burgh the Thirds of the same During her natural Life and after her deceased I give the said Land and Plantation to my son James Burgh and his Heirs forever but if my son James Should die before he comes to the Age of Twenty One Years old then I give the said Land and Plantation to my Son Alexander & to his Heirs forever.

Item. I Give and bequeath to my son Nathaniel Burgh One Tract or Parsel of Land Being at the same Corner Hickrey where my Son James Burgh begun Running along Bonners Line to my Cart Road to a Corner thence down a Line to a Branch of Warewick Swamp from thence down a Line across a Level to a Branch of Jones Hole Swamp Running down the same to the Old Line I Give the said Land to my said Son Nathaniel Burgh and to his Heirs forever. But if my Son Nathaniel should die before he comes to the age of Twenty One Years Old then I Give the said Land to my Son Woodde and his Heirs forever.

Item. I Give & bequeath to my son Frederick Burgh all the remaining part of my Land to hold to him and his heirs forever But if my Son Frederick Burgh should die before he comes to the Age of Twenty One years Old then my desire is that the Land Given to him be Equally divided between my two youngest sons Alexander Burgh & Woodde Burgh and to hold to them and their Heirs for Ever.

All the rest of my Estate of Negroes and all other things of what Nature and & Quality soever my Will and desire is that it be Equally divided between my Loving Wife Mary Burgh and my Children hereafter named Martha Pittillo Priscilla Burgh James Burgh Nath. Burgh Amey Burgh Martha Burgh Frederick Burgh Woodde Burgh Alexander Burgh Sarah Burgh.

I Do Constitute make and Ordain my Loving Wife Mary Burgh & John Chambliss Executors of this my Last Will and Testament and I do hereby Utterly disallow revoke and disannul all other former Testaments Confirming this and no Other to be my last Will and Testament In Witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand & seal this Twentieth day of May the Year of our Lord Christ One One Thousand Seven Hundred and Fifty One.

Signed & Sealed in the Presents of
James Boisseau
Francis Pace
Jesse Bonner

Thomas [his mark] Burgh

[At a Court held at the Courthouse in Prince George County on the Second Tuesday in April being the 14th day of the said month 1752, Mary BURGH relict and executrix presented the will and it

was proved by oaths of James Boisseau, Francis Pace, and Jesse Bonner, witnesses. Theo. Bland, D.Cl. Cur.]

OAK GROVE METHODIST CHURCH CEMETERY
Rt. 10 and 632 Surry County

Doris Y. Stone

Albrecht, Alma Berryman Nov. 25, 1924 Dec. 4, 1965	Berryman, Eula Barham July 12, 1907
Appel, Anton N. 1861-1939	Berryman, Emma J. Dec. 23, 1914 Oct. 25, 1965
Appel, Emmett Ervin Apr. 15, 1906 Oct. 20, 1965	Berryman, Henry M. Jan. 23, 1894 Jan. 20, 1976
Appel, Frances Logan Dec. 13, 1931	Berryman, James H. Mar. 11, 1904 Nov. 2, 1962
Appel, Frank EloNzia 1915-1989	Berryman, James W. Oct. 26, 1866 Oct. 25, 1946
Appel, John F. Apr. 14, 1911 Sept. 19, 1969	Berryman, Joseph 1900-1905
Appel, William Edward July 22, 1920 Dec. 14, 1983	Berryman Julia A. Jan. 8, 1896 Apr. 15, 1971
Bennett, Martha A. Apr. 4, 1842 Apr. 18, 1908	Berryman, Lolie Greenwood Sept. 1, 1898 Jan. 13, 1972
Bennett, Robert T. July 27, 1845 Apr. 9, 1900	Berryman, Mary May 22, 1883 Jan. 28, 1942
Berryman, Bertha 1915-1960	Berryman, Nellie E. Mar. 6, 1901 Nov. 15, 1981
Berryman, Edward W. Oct. 24, 1917 Feb. 20, 1969	Bennett, George E. 1878-1946
Berryman, Elenor Mar. 19, 1919 Feb. 20, 1969	

Bennett, Ida Barham
1893-1974

Boyce, Grace H.
1939-1974

Cofer, Clyde Lyons a Mason
Nov. 24, 1903
Mar. 22, 1987

Cofer, Joseph A.
Apr. 6, 1871
Feb. 5, 1961

Cofer, Lorraine Noland
Jan. 4, 1920
May 25, 1988

Cofer, Samueline L.
Mar. 13, 1874
June 29, 1950

Corbell, Davis
son of J.J. and S.A. Corbell
Aug. 7, 1888
June 22, 1896

Cornett, Clarence Leroy
Oct. 6, 1916
Nov. 28, 1970

Cornett, Mae Edwards
Aug. 17, 1915
Feb. 12, 1968

Craig, Marion Rowell
1914-1979

Craig, Paul Newton
1914--

Crocker, Lillie Lee
May 25, 1882
Mar. 9, 1948

Davis, Charles, U.S.A.A.F.
Lost over Bougainville Island
in South Pacific
Mar. 30, 1918
July 19, 1945

Diggs, Benjamin Franklin
May 1845
Apr. 1915

Edwards, Sidney Baxter
1850-1920

Edwards, Lucy Berryman
wife of S.B. Edwards
Oct. 13, 1853
July 4, 1931

Enos, Alvan James, a Mason
July 10, 1882
Jan. 14, 1939

Enos, Cleopatra
Dec. 3, 1859
July 10, 1928
wife of J. W. Enos

Enos, Florence Warren
wife of Alvan Enos
Oct. 12, 1890
Apr. 9, 1954

Enos, Warner
son of J.W. and Cleopatra
Aug. 31, 1879
Nov. 23, 1883

Fowler, Katherine
1959-1959

Garrison, Gracie Lee
Nov. 11, 1914
June 18, 1915

Garrison, John Robert
Oct. 15, 1863
Sept. 22, 1943

Garrison, Maggie Bennett
Mar. 19, 1890
July 23, 1940

Garrison, Mary Ann
Jan. 3, 1923
June 7, 1924

Guy, George
1862-1886

Guy, William Henry
1861-1884

Holt, Lilly Mooring
Mar. 30, 1881
Mar. 15, 1969

Holt, Walter
Sept. 15, 1872
Dec. 15, 1939

Judkins, Laura Bell Cornett
Sept. 22, 1891
Nov. 16, 1963

Judkins, James Wallace
Dec. 17, 1882
Oct. 9, 1968

Logan, Alice L.
Mar. 5, 1932

Logan, Annie A.
Dec. 3, 1903
Apr. 21, 1965

Logan, Beverly "Jeff"
May 26, 1904
July 29, 1969

Logan, Edward T.
May 26, 1879
Dec. 25, 1948

Logan, Irma
Jan. 20, 1902
Apr. 30, 1936

Logan, John
Nov. 24, 1895
July 10, 1967

Logan, John A.
Sept. 12, 1920
Nov. 12, 1950

Logan, Licie Berryman
Oct. 21, 1898
Oct. 23, 1982

Logan, Michael Ward
Oct. 12, 1963
Aug. 10, 1980

Logan, William "Dick" Sr.
Jan. 13, 1925

Logan, Willie W.,
Pvt. U.S.A. WWI
Mar. 26, 1893
Nov. 17, 1965

Lyons, Charles
1877, 1917

Lyons, Martha M.
Feb. 22, 1836
May 22, 1919

Lyons, Thomas M.
1827-1902

Maynard, Edna Jones
1904-1979

Maynard, Joseph
1903-1975

Maynard, Leslie Lee
May 13, 1904
Mar. 12, 1978

Maynard, Viola
1912-1925

Maynard, Willie

McAllister, Cleopatra
May 30, 1885
May 31, 1896

McAllister, Ethel
Mar. 4, 1893
May 14, 1896

McAllister, John J.
Oct. 11, 1853
Mar. 21, 1928

McAllister, John James
Feb. 9, 1812
Apr. 22, 1882

McAllister, John Dudley
Aug. 11, 1861
June 1888

McAllister Salabel
July 22, 1881
Nov. 26, 1966

McAllister, Sarah Ann
Sept. 23, 1850
July 24, 1936

McAllister, Thomas
Dec. 1, 1835
May 6, 1903

McAllister, Susan Davis
July 22, 1810
Oct. 12, 1884

Nolan, Beulah Wagner
Apr. 4, 1896

Nolan, William Henry
Nov. 6, 1885
Oct. 22, 1964

McGuriman, E.H.?
1844-1909

Oakes, George
1836-1918

Oakes, Lucy
1841-1908

Price, Eddie
1877-1946

Rivers, Albert L.
1961-1961

Rowell, Helen Wilson
June 11, 1917
July 4, 1919

Rowell, Lucie
Dec. 11, 1891
May 29, 1973

Rowell, William
July 25, 1886
Feb. 27, 1969

Sadler, Esther D.
Jan. 12, 1895
Dec. 10, 1953

Sadler, Thomas H.
Mar. 20, 1892
May 12, 1961

Seward, John Walter
1874-1945

Seward, Mattie Price
1875-1927

Seward, Annie W.
Apr. 19, 1902
Apr. 17, 1983

Seward, Joseph J.
Nov. 8, 1868
Oct. 11, 1948

Seward, Lucy B.
May 6, 1878
Feb. 26, 1968

Savedge, Emma Sue McAllister
wife of George Adams Savedge
Sept. 9, 1878
July 11, 1963

Savedge, George Adams
Aug. 10, 1852
Feb. 4, 1939

Savedge, John A., Sgt. U.S. Army
W.W. II
May 20, 1910
June 11, 1972

Smith, Peter S. 1870-1937	Warren, Johnny Franklin son of Joseph and Harriett June 3, 1900 June 2, 1901
Spade, Christine C. June 4, 1900 Jan. 14, 1985	Wallace, James Lawrence Feb. 22, 1903 July 12, 1980
Thomas, Bessie Jan. 21, 1880- Dec. 20, 1934	
Tench, Edward Thomas Sept. 2, 1865 Feb. 28, 1915	
Thompson, C. J. 1830-1868	
Thompson, James Edward Dec. 27, 1883 Oct. 19, 1967	
Thompson, Mena A. Apr. 17, 1859 May 22, 1938	
Thompson, Willie son of P. J. and Rosa E. Nov. 6, 1895 Aug. 19, 1915	
Thompson, Willis J., Sr., May 17, 1862 Mar. 1, 1939	
Thompson, Willis J., Jr. Oct. 9, 1896 July 27, 1940	
Tilghman, Elizabeth Enos 1885-1944	
Warren, Hannah Mar. 17, 1884 Sept. 29, 1959	
Warren, William Dec. 15, 1877 June 10, 1935	

AMELIA COUNTY TITHABLES

by J.C. Kolbe

(Continued from Vol. VIII, no.1 p. 22)

A List of Tithables Above Flat Creek in Amelia County

Robert Fargrson, Lodwick Fargrson, Crumil, Sarah Negros -4

William Fargrason-1

James Fargrason-1

Joseph Huberd-1

Mr. Leneves Quarter, John Brown, -
Jacob-2

John Bird, Tom-2

John Harris-1

Abraham Hurt, Joseph Hurt-2

Joel Meddos, Dick-2

Edward Huberd-1

John Hurt Jur., Joseph Collins-2

David Liles, William Sadler-2

Daniel Hamltin-1

Richard Kennon Quarter, Thomas Markam, Dick, Ele, Anaball-4

William Silcock-1

John Hurt. Ser.-1

Henry Farley, Kent-2

Hans Hendrick Ser., Hans Hendrick Jur., Mary, Nan-4

James Brumfeld, William Brumfeld-2

William Farley Jur.-1

William Farley Ser., Danil Farley, John Farley, Teo-4

George Polerd, Frncs Polerd-2

Henry Dawson, Tom, George, Madingo, Kisse, Nell, Nan, Sally,
Gill, Lucy-10

James Quorls Quarter, George, Lucy-2

John Towns, Joseph Puckit, Dick-3

Edward Remes-1

Thomas Morton-1

William Ligon, Roger, Dick-3

William Mays Ser., William Mays Jur.-2

William Towns Quarter, Elias Davis, London, Cezer-3

Thomas Foster-1

Richard Loving, John Loving-2

John Man, Samson-2
George More-1
James Akin Ser., Joseph Akin-2
Mr. Eldridges Quarter John, Coffe, pompy, Cato, Jack, Dol, Nan,
Dilse, [Pedg]-9

Thomas Burton, Cezar, Janey-3
William Barns [2]
[153]

John Martin, Ralph Elkins, William Kennon, George, Dick-5
John Brown, Thomas Hardick-2
Joseph Scott, William Browning, pompy, Cupit, Harry, Dick,
Chester, Jack, Coffey, quaco, Ara[belo] -11

Charles Irby, Roman, Harry, Will, Vall, Sue, Fanny-7
William Towns, punch, Gray -3
Col. Richard Randolph's Quarters, Stephen Colins, John Hardin,
Jacob Mackgehe, Sauco, Sawne, Selur, phele, Bellon, Abram, Ben,
Mary, Cooc[], Driver, Amy, Margaret-15

William Hill-1
Benja. Cleamant, Francis Alin-2
Pall Pigg Ser., Pall Pigg Jur., John Pigg, filis-4
Batholoma Austin-1
William Archer, Lewis, Tom, Nan-4
John Bently-1
Thomas Pruitt-1
William Hill, James Hill, James-3
James Malhus 60

John Hays, Abram, Sue-3
John Neavils-1
James Rutledg, Cezer, Bouser, Sharper, Dol-5
George Foster, Jack, philis-3
Matthu Haris-1
Micajah Custanas(?), George Willcock-2
Thomas Rutledg, Dol-2
Saml Bently, Matthu Hilsmon, Will-3
John Robinson Quarter, Jack Little, Frans. Gill, Jack, Grace,
Tom, Will-6

Capt. Isham Randolph's Quarter, Thomas Alesson, Cato-2
Stephen Howil-1
James Seay-1
George Marcbanks, peter-2
George Ham-1
Jesse Seay-1
Richerd Davis-1

William Jackson-1
John Brown-1 William Brown-1
Benjamin Huberd-1
John Hampton-1
William Eck[h]ols, John Eckhols, Thomas Consoluo, Teo, Oco-5
45

James Robinson Quarter, William Vaser, Robin-2
John Lovel, Thomas Osburn, Jur., Alexander Nelson-3
Jacob Seay, Dick, Gene-3
John Akin-1
James Tinker-1
Abraham Eckhols -1
John Hudgins, James Holloway, Sharper-3
John Gilintine-1
Danil Brown-1
John Hill-1
William Fuqua Quarter, Joseph Bays, Tom, Jerrey-3
Francis Anderson, John Paterson, phill, Jack, Charles, Nan-6
Edmond Franklin, Lewis Franklin, Thomas Dugins, Dick, Peter,
Dinah-6

William Clemant[], Thomas Seay-2
Richerd Anderson, Frank, Tom, London-4
Richard Eckhos, Sam.-1
Thomas Lorton, John Drinkwater -2
Robt. Hudgins, York, Harry-4
Thomas Wingo-1
47

Henry Terrey, Michael {Alslock} 2-
William Clemant Ser, Saml. Mager, John Clemant, Cezer, Chester,
Peter, Sary, Pilis, Dick-9

John Norris, Sollomon Norris-2
Robt. Norris-1
James Porter-1
John Thomas-1
Danil Thomas, Gideon Thomas-2
Danil Musick-1
Saml. Morton-1
Chrystepher Sneed-1
Hezekiah Ford, Gloster, Judith, phillis-4
John Dabny, John Irby, Tom, Samson, Harry, Gloster, Lender,
Judy, Amy-9

Joseph Wards Quarter, Thomas Huckabe, Dick, Peter-3
 William Mayo Quarter, Richard Owen, Cudger, Pompy-3
 John Morton, Darby Coner-2

Richerd Woodson Quarter, Jack-1
 Joseph Morton, Stephen Morton, Will, Robin-4
 Charles Weatherford-1

47

Joseph Morton, Richerd Land, Coffey, Degarre, Tory-5
 Henry Chiles Quarter, Jack, Dick, Tamer, Cate-4
 Jos. Simmonds-1
 John Burton, Dick, Frank-3
 Alexander Hill-1
 Thos. Sartan-1
 Jno. Childers-1
 Jno. Robertson-1
 Will [Crank]-1
 John Nash's Tiths

John Thomas, Jack, Joe, Agge & Jenmy 5
 23
 48
 47
 60
 53
 36

John Burton 312

List of Tithables above
 Flatt Creek

1740

311

THE PETERSON FAMILY

by Claiborne T. Smith

(Continued from Vol. VIII no.1, p.40)

Batte³ Peterson (John², John¹) c.1695-1751, does not appear in the extant records of Prince George County which cover the years 1713-1728 and may have settled on the Meherrin River soon after his father first acquired land there in 1715. A prominent man in early Brunswick Co., Batte was a vestryman of St. Andrew's Parish in 1735 and a captain of militia. The name of

his first wife, the mother of his children is not known. It has been suggested, without evidence, that she was Temperance Gale, daughter of Simon, who sold Peterson 920 acres in Brunswick Co. in 1733 [patented in 1726 by Nathaniel Bradford]. It is probable that a misinterpretation of the deed of lease and release prompted an early researcher to infer a connection that did not exist. Peterson married secondly, probably early in 1749, Frances Hicks, the widow of Richard Ransome, whose will was probated in Oct. 1748. Peterson died early in 1751 and his widow married thirdly on 25 Sept. 1751 Seymour Powell. She was still living in 1763 when her stepson John Peterson made his will, but was dead by 1780 when Powell died testate without issue in Greenville Co. None of the Petersons were mentioned in the will, but James Ransome of Warren Co., NC, a son of Frances by her first husband, was a major heir.

Batte Peterson died intestate in 1751. His estate account was not recorded until 20 July, 1758 (Brunswick W.B. 3-257). Notation was made that the widow Frances had married Seymour Powell and after her dower was set off, a third of the estate had been given to John Peterson. This implies that Peterson left three children. In the loose estate papers in Brunswick Co., Nathaniel Hicks received a share of Batte's estate in behalf of his son Robert Hicks. As discussed earlier in this article Nathaniel Hicks' wife, daughter of Batte Peterson, is presumed to have been Mary, and she had died before the division of her father's estate was made. Unfortunately, there is no receipt for the third heir but she is generally assumed to have been Martha, wife of Timothy Thorp of Southampton Co. Boddie, p. 162 is in error as listing a daughter named Christian. No reference is given for this statement. Issue of Batte³ Peterson and his first wife, name unknown:

1. Martha⁴ Peterson - born 1716 - probable of whom later.
2. John⁴ Peterson - of whom later.
3. daughter, probably Mary⁴ Peterson, m. Nathaniel Hicks.

Martha⁴ Peterson (Batte³, John², John¹), the wife of Timothy Thorp of Southampton is generally accepted as the daughter of Batte although absolute proof is lacking. Suggestive evidence is the deed discussed below, the use of Peterson as a given name for the Thorp's oldest son, and the listing of John Peterson and Martha, the wife of Timothy Thorp together in the 1757 Brunswick Co. will of Susannah Wallace discussed earlier.

On 8 Oct. 1739 John Peterson of Prince George County deeded to Timothy Thorp of Isle of Wight for 10 shillings two tracts of land in that county on the north side of the Meherrin River; one of 200 acres bounded by William Batte and the other of 220 acres bounded by Peterson's other land. Witnesses to the deed were

John Peterson Jr. and Batte Peterson. The token fee may be significant but is not proof. These tracts were patented by John¹ Peterson but not specifically devised in his will. His sons John² and Batte² were residual legatees and sole executors of John's 1731 will. It was probable that the deed from John Peterson of Prince George to the probable son-in-law of his brother Batte was part of the final settlement of their father's estate. The land in question fell in Southampton Co. when it was formed from Isle of Wight in 1749. Timothy Thorp died in 1763. On 14 Aug. 1766 John Peterson of Brunswick County, a witness to the 1739 deed, conveyed the same land to Timothy's son Peterson for 5 shillings. The original grants to John Peterson d. 1731 were cited and the deed was probably made to confirm Peterson Thorp's title in land that had already been passed to him by his father. The second deed was witnessed by John Blunt, Mary Peterson, and James Brown. The identity of Mary is unknown.

The will of Timothy Thorp, dated 3 Sept. 1763, and probated the following October, mentioned wife Martha, the children listed below and grand-daughter Martha Jarrell. Son Peterson and son-in-law William Person were named executors. The marriages of his daughters Mary, Lucy, Martha, and Temperance are proven by the final account of his estate, filed in Southampton Co. in 1773. His widow Martha married secondly James Jones, whose Southampton Co. will was dated 1771 and recorded 1773. There was no issue by this marriage. Martha herself left a will, dated 1780, and recorded 1781 in Southampton Co. in which she mentioned her son Timothy and several grandchildren. The birth dates of Martha Peterson Thorp-Jones and her children were found among the loose papers in a court suit in Southampton County, with the notation that the originals were copied into the Bible of James Jones at the request of his wife, the mother of the children (See S.S.V. Vol.I, p. 68). The birth of Martha was recorded as 20 Feb. 1716. The dates below are those found in the suit papers. Issue of Capt. Timothy Thorp and his wife Martha⁴, presumably Peterson:

1. Betty⁵ Thorp, b. 5-18-1733 - of whom later
2. Mary⁵ Thorp, b. 8-19-1735 m. 10 Nov. 1757 (Southampton Co.)
William Person. For issue, see S.S.V. Vol.7,
p. 52.
3. Patty⁵ Thorp, b. 8-19-1738 m. Day Ridley - of whom later
4. Lucy⁵ Thorp, b. 7-26-1741 m. 29 Dec. 1761 (Southampton Co.)
John Simmons, of whom later
5. Peterson⁵ Thorp, b. 11-25-1745, of whom later
6. Temperance⁵ Thorp, b. 2-6-1749, m. (1) 26 Jan. 1772
(Southampton Co.) Philip Person and (2)
8 Jan. 1784 (Southampton Co.). Dr. Annals
Randall See S.S.V. VII #2, p. 51 for issue.

7. Sylvia^s Thorp, b. 2-10-1752 m. Jordan Richardson July 1771
Southampton M.B. and had one son John T.^s
Richardson who m. 8 Sept. 1796 Polly Newsome
(Southampton Co.)
8. Timothy^s Thorp, b. 4-6-1755 d.s.p.
9. William^s Thorp b. 11-25-1758, died young.

Timothy^s Thorp, above, never married. His will, as of St. Luke's Parish, Southampton Co. Va. was dated 1776 but not probated until 1789. He mentioned his mother Martha, several nieces and nephews, and appointed as executors his brother Peterson and Phillip Person. By 1789 both of these men had died and Jordan Richardson, another brother-in-law, qualified as executor.

Martha^s Thorp (Martha⁺ Peterson, Batte^s) m. about 1763 Day Ridley, the son of Nathaniel Ridley II and his wife Priscilla Applewhaite of Southampton County. Day Ridley moved to Hertford Co. N.C. where his will, dated 1777, was probated the same year. His will was recorded a second time in Chowan Co. N.C. in 1804, and hence escaped the destruction of the Hertford County records for that period. The will mentions wife Martha, sons Nathaniel and Timothy Thorp Ridley and the rest of his children. His two daughters Margaret and Martha were mentioned in the 1780 will of their grandmother Martha Peterson Thorp-Jones. See Southampton Riddleys and Their Kin, Henry W. Lewis (1961), p. 21.

Issue of Martha^s Thorp and Day Ridley:

1. Nathaniel^s Ridley-moved to Smith Co., TN. Nothing further known.
2. Timothy Thorp^s Ridley died in Hertford Co. N.C. in 1843 without issue.
3. Margaret^s Ridley m. Albridgeton Browne of Nansemond County He died 30 Jan. 1815. Issue: 1. Albridgeton⁷ Browne
2. Nancy⁷ Browne born 9 Sept. 1798.
4. Martha^s Ridley m. on 16 June 1791 Dr. Samuel Browne of Southampton County. She died 26 Oct. 1819, aged 45. Issue 5 children, only one surviving: 1. Lafayette⁷ Brown born 16 Oct. 1803.

Lucy^s Thorp (Martha Peterson⁺, Batte^s) married (Southampton Co.) 29 Dec. 1761 John Simmons, the son of Benjamin and Elizabeth (Spratley) Simmons. As Lucy Thorp she was a witness, along with Betty Brown, to the marriage bond of Temperance Peterson and Henry Taylor in Brunswick Co. 20 Dec. 1758. Lucy died young (by 1766) and her husband later married successively Susannah and Lucretia Jones, daughters of James Jones, step-father to Lucy. The two daughters of Lucy Thorp and John Simmons are mentioned in the 1780 will of their grandmother Martha Thorp⁺ Jones.

1. Mary Cocke⁶ Simmons m. 19 April 1789 (Southampton Co.) William Newsom.
2. Rebecca⁶ Simmons m. 17 March 1785 (Southampton Co.) Edwin Simmons.

Peterson⁵ Thorp (Martha Peterson⁴, Batte³, John², John¹) m. Martha, the daughter of William Person and the sister of Gen. Thomas Person of North Carolina. Peterson Thorp died intestate in Southampton Co. Va. where his estate was appraised in June 1779. His widow married 2nd Maj. Francis Taylor of Franklin Co. N.C. and had issue by him. According to the Va. Gazette of 21 Nov. 1777 Timothy Thorp, administrator of Peterson Thorp, decd. offered for rent a plantation belonging to the estate on the Meherrin River, four miles below Hick's Ford. This seems to have been the property John Peterson deeded to Peterson Thorp in 1766, as discussed earlier. Peterson and Martha had a son and two daughters. The girls, Ann and Patsy were mentioned in the will of their grandmother Martha Thorp Jones.

Issue of Peterson⁵ Thorp and Martha Person:

1. Nancy⁶ Thorp-d.s.p. by 1809 Franklin Co. N.C. Deed Book 16 p. 137.
2. Benjamin Persons⁶ Thorp - of whom later.
3. Martha⁶ Thorp m. 1789 Granville Co., N.C. M.B. to Littleton Howard and had issue: A. 7 Howard, M.D. of Reynoldsburg, TN.

Benjamin Persons⁶ Thorp (1776-1858) above, m. 9 Jan. 1800 Jane Taylor (1779-1859), the daughter of Capt. Richard and Lucy (Bryne) Taylor. They were the parents of twelve children, listed in Person Lineage, George W. Walker (1951), p. 159. Benjamin P. Thorp resided at "Goshen" the family estate of his uncle Gen. Thomas Person in Granville Co. N.C. He and his family are buried there. His descendants devised the property to the Episcopal Diocese of North Carolina with the provision that the cemetery be maintained.

Elizabeth⁵ Thorp (Martha⁴ Peterson, Batte³) m. 1st 14 Feb. 1752 (Southampton Co.) Thomas Jarrell, Jr. On his death, she m. 11 March 1763 (Southampton Co.) Jephtha Atherton who lived in Northampton Co. N.C. where his will, dated Jan. 1787 was probated the following June. Atherton had previously married Sarah Tynes and had by her Penelope, the wife of Dr. Ashael Brunson and an unnamed daughter probably Sarah, who married Joshua Bell and d.s.p. in the lifetime of her father. The 1783 Halifax Co. N.C. will of Bell mentions sister-in-law Penelope Atherton.

Issue of Elizabeth^s Thorp and Thomas Jarrell, Jr.:

1. Thomas^s Jarrell d.s.p.
2. Martha^s Jarrell m. James Wright d.s.p.
Elizabeth^s Thorp had issue by her second husband Jephtha Atherton: [See The Alstons and Allstons of North and South Carolina, Joseph A. Groves, 1901, pp. 350-352.]
3. Temperance^s Atherton m. James Barnes - see below
4. Mary^s Atherton m. Turner Bynum - see below
5. Dorothy^s Atherton m. John Dawson who died testate Halifax Co. N.C. 1797.
6. Frances^s Atherton m. Gideon Alston. See Alston p. 87 for descendants.
7. Jesse^s Atherton d.s.p. 1799. His lands were divided in 3 May 1801 among the representatives of his sisters. See Records of Estates Northampton Co. N.C.; Vol.I, David B. Gammon (1987), pp 33, 109.

Temperance^s Atherton (1768-1841), mentioned in the 1780 will of her grandmother Martha Thorp-Jones, m. 1789 James Barnes (1768-1822), son of James and Ann (Edwards) Barnes of Halifax Co. N.C. Issue two children:

1. Lavinia Dorothy⁷ Barnes (1808-1848) m. 1829 Whitmell John Hill (1804-1873) of "Kenmore" Halifax Co. N.C. See Southside Va. Families, Vol. I, John B. Boddie, 1955, p. 244 for descendants.
2. Jephtha Atherton⁷ Barnes (1790-1818) m. Mary Clark Williams (1796-1817). They had one child Charity Dawson Barnes who m. Whitmell Hill Anthony. See Alston, p. 290 for descendants. Jephtha A. Barnes is buried in the Conoho Baptist Church yard in Martin Co. N.C.

Mary^s Atherton m. Turner Bynum of Southampton Co. Va., son of Drury Bynum, d. 1761 and his wife Jennet, daughter of Simon Turner. Drury Bynum was the son of William Bynum and Elizabeth Sugars. Inheriting property from Mary's brother Jesse, the Bynums moved to Northampton Co. N.C. but no record of their estates can be found. Turner had died or moved away by the 1820 U.S. census. The following list of their children is given in Bynum and Bynham Families of America 1616-1850, Robert W. Baird (1983). The two oldest sons Frances A. and Drew appear in the 1787 will of their grandfather Jephtha Atherton.

Issue of Mary^s Atherton and Turner Bynum:

1. Francis A.⁷ Bynum m. Fanny, mentioned as daughter in the 1795 Northampton County will of Solomon Pace. See also Northampton D.B. 13, p. 15. According to Bynum he is said to have married 2nd Elizabeth Martin after his removal to Rapides Parish, La.
2. Drew Sugars⁷ Bynum m. Susan Hines. Nash Co. N.C. deeds confirm his residence there and later removal to Lawrence Co. Ala. about 1828.

3. Wade Hampton⁷ Bynum (c. 1791-1860) m. Caroline LaMotte and left issue in East Madison Parish, La.
4. Elizabeth⁷ Bynum m. John Dilliard Amis, of whom later.
5. Emily⁷ Bynum m. 1808 John Thomas Branch.
6. Jephtha Atherton⁷ Bynum d.s.p. unmarried Rapides Parish, La.
7. Jesse Atherton⁷ Bynum (1797-1868) settled first in Halifax, N.C. where his celebrated feud with Robert Potter is part of the folklore of North Carolina. He later moved to Rapides Parish, La. where he d.s.p. He married 1st Maria Funsten in 1834 and 2nd Emeline (Gill) Bray of Rapides Parish in 1839. The death of his first wife appears in the Tarborough Free Press 1 Oct. 1836 and his marriage to the second wife noted in the same paper on 29 June, 1839.

Elizabeth⁷ Bynum (Mary⁶ Atherton, Elizabeth⁵ Thorp, Martha⁴ Peterson, Batte³) m. Dec. 1807 John D. Amis, the son of William Amis of "Mowfield" Northampton County. The Amis family owned the famous race horse "Sir Archy". Elizabeth died at "Mowfield" leaving 5 children. (Abstracts Vital Records Raleigh N.C. Newspapers, Lois Neal, Vol. II (1980) p. 17.) One child had apparently died before March 1827, when according to Northampton loose estate papers, John Amis was appointed guardian of the four children listed below. See also notebooks of Stuart H. Hill [in the New York City Public Library, Wilson Library, VSL&A]. The Amis family moved to Mississippi after 1830.

1. William⁶ Amis d.s.p.
2. Mary Emily⁶ Amis m. Samuel Butterfield
3. Junius⁶ Amis m. 1831 Henrietta Celeste Hawkins and moved to Madison Parish, La.
4. Thomas⁶ Amis m. Sarah Green Davis, the daughter of Stephen Davis of Warren Co. N.C.

TO BE CONTINUED

BOOK REVIEW

RECORDS OF ESTATES, EDGECOMBE COUNTY, NORTH CAROLINA, 1761-1825, Volume 1, by David B. Gammon. This book, despite a title similar to an earlier work by J. Watson, is new material. The author searched and abstracted the **loose estates papers** for Edgecombe County. Much of the material is newly revealed to researchers who have not had access to anything but published works. There are several references to Virginia, and a number of Virginia families had connections with this county. Fully indexed, spiral-bound, 140 pages. Highly recommended. To order: David B. Gammon, 119 Brooks Ave., Raleigh, NC 27607. Cost: \$18.50 + \$1.50 handling [NC residents add 5% sales tax.]

Brunswick County Judgments 1825, M-R, Box 98

by B.H. Browder

To the worshipful court of Brunswick County sitting in chancery

Humbly complaining sheweth to your worships your executrix Mary Parham widow & relict of Lewis Parham late of this County (& who was commonly called Doctor Parham) dec'd that your oratrix' said husband Lewis Parham by his last will and testament which is duly recorded in this worshipful court & which she prays to be taken & considered a part of this bill devised and bequeathed to your oratrix all his estate during her widowhood in the words following "I lend my beloved wife Mary Parham all my estate during the time she remains my widow," and at the expiration of that time he disposes of his estate in the following words -- that is to say-- "At the expiration of that time all the property that came by her and their increase meaning the negroes she has to dispose of at her own discretion The balance is to be the property [illegible] my brother William Parham, for the use of raising & educating his children But at his death that part of my estate is to be divided among his children or the grand children each drawing a part which might have fallen to their father or mother if living except my lands containing twelve hundred and sixteen acres more or less, which is to go to my brother William Parham's son Lewis Edward Branch Parham to him and his heirs and assigns forever--" by which provisions in the said will your oratrix is entitled to all the slaves that came by her & which her husband acquired by his intermarriage with her, as her own absolute property & to dispose of as she things proper. Your oratrix avers most solemnly that there are twenty three slaves belonging to her husband's estate which either came by her on her intermarriage or are the descendants of female slaves brought by her & so acquired by her husband by his intermarriage with your oratrix whose names are hereinafter particularly enumerated but that the

legatees to whom the rest of his slaves are bequeathed by the testator to wit the children of his brother William believing or confidently concluding that from the great length of time since the intermarriage of your oratrix with her husband being considerably more than forty years past & from the death of witnesses & the omission in the [crossed out] his last will & testament to name particularly those slaves & the descendants of the females of them whom the testator acquired by his marriage with your oratrix & to discriminate them from her other slaves that it will be impossible to distinguish those slaves that came by her & the descendants of the females from the slaves otherwise acquired by the testator especially if your oratrix should by the kindness of the author of all good things be

permitted to live some years longer & that this difficulty of discriminating between the two sets of slaves those that came by her from those otherwise acquired will be continually increasing with the progress of time so as to make this distinction though at this time practicable in a few years impossible -- that your oratrix can by the testimony of several persons now living prove the identity of those twenty three slaves as having come by her to her husband or being the descendants of the females of those slaves so acquired by the testator by virtue of his intermarriage with her; that the adult children Legatees of William Parham well know or have strong reason to believe & do believe that the said twenty three slaves really came by [blot] or are descendants of some of the females that came by her but that they have refused to [words crossed out] acknowledge the fact to be so before witnesses or subscribe an acknowledgment, declaration or admission to that effect, so as to [crossed out] prevent litigation & disputes at a future day & to secure to your oratrix the right & benefit intended her by her husband to dispose of the slaves he acquired by her at her own discretion that those legatees can only be influenced in their refusal to make such an admission acknowledgment or declaration by a hope that they may hereafter [illegible] the slaves as their own property ?or/as? being otherwise acquired by the testator & devised to them if it cannot be established by proof that they came by your oratrix. Your oratrix can only secure to herself the right of disposing of those slaves so come by her by perpetuating[?] in this worshipful court the testimony of witnesses now living who knew those slaves to have been so acquired by her husband by his intermarriage with her or heard the testator explicitly admit the fact to be so Your oratrix states that the following are the twenty three slaves hereinbefore referred to as given to her by the said last will & testament to be disposed of at her own discretion because they came by herself or as the descendants of female slaves that came by her, namely John a negro man that your oratrix had as her own & brought to her husband when she married him and four negro men named Sharper, Dick, Amos & George & a woman called

Chloe, Priscilla a girl & Jesse a boy which said four men, woman named Chloe, girl named Priscilla & boy named Jesse are all children of a negro woman named Amey (who was sister to the said negro man named John) that came by your oratrix aforesaid, but who died in the year 1804--also Hannah a negro woman that came by your oratrix to her husband, and two men named Tom & Ned sons of the said Hannah, & two negro woman Rachel and Pat & acquired by the testator by his intermarriage with your oratrix - and David sometimes called David Jackson, Henry & Nelson sometimes called Nelson Curle three negro boys sons of the said negro woman Pat and Hannah a female and the youngest child of the said negro woman named Pat -- and also a negro woman named Phebe daughter of a negro

woman named Peg who came by your oratrix to her said husband but died soon after the marriage of your oratrix & five children of the said negroe woman Phebe who was daughter of Peg namely Mancell[?] a negroe man & Isham & Surry two negroe boys, & Judy a girl of about fourteen years of age & Edy a little girl. Your oratrix further states that it was always the intention of her husband to give to her to dispose of as she pleased, all the slaves he acquired by her & their descendants & that by a former will which he made on the 27th day of March 1790 duly signed sealed & attended [?] (but which was revoked by his said recorded will) he devised & bequeathed to your oratrix all the slaves then living which he acquired by your oratrix & the descendants of the females of them, which were then in existence. some of the slaves that came by her & of the increase of the females have died since that first will was made. the residue of the said twenty three slaves have been born since the said will of the year 1790 was made which will is herewith filed as a [illegible] to illustrate & evidence the testator's intention of giving her those slaves, though it omits to state that they came by your oratrix.

Your oratrix further states that though William Parham brother of your [sic] dec'd husband to whom & to whose children the rest of the estate is given by the said will, knows or has many reasons to believe those twenty three slaves to have come by her or to be the descendants of female slaves that came by her & though some of his children & legatees in the will may be willing to admit that your oratrix has an unquestionable right to dispose of those twenty three enumerated slaves as she may think proper, yet the said William Parham cannot naturally but be indisposed to dispute with [integible] in hostility to or oppose the presentations of his own children & some others of those childrens legatees.

are unwilling to make any admission or acknowledgment on the subject, & may be willing to avail themselves of any advantage which [illegible] or fortuitous [illegible] may throw in their way & others of those children & legatees are infants under lawful age & incapable of making any legal admission or binding acknowledgment. that the children of William Parham to whom the est[ate] of the testator & lands are given by the will are as follows[:] Lucy who intermarried with Ishmael Harwell Obedience Turpin the wife of John King, Mary intermarried with Francis Lanier but has since departed this life & left two infant children named Branch Manlove & Harriett Biron; Sarah Prudence the wife of Edward Branch Bott; Eliza Paige, Caroline Matilda & Helena Punch all three infant daughters, but one of whom Caroline Matilda has lately intermarried with the said Francis Lanier -- & an only son also an infant under lawful age

named Lewis Edward Branch --

that the identity of the slaves can also be in some degree established by the family bible wherein the said testator has inserted all the names of his slaves born from the time of his intermarriage till his death & in which he not only mentions the names of the mothers of the slaves so born after her intermarriage but also mentions the names of their reported fathers: or the negroe men who were the husbands of her negroe women who bore those after born children, a copy of which entries in the family bible so mentioning the names of the slaves born after the intermarriage of your oratrix with the said testator is hereto annexed as part of this bill: In tender consideration of the premises, & to the end that the evidence whereby your oratrix can establish the identity of the slaves & the descendants of the females of them whom her husband acquired by her may be perpetuated & that your oratrix may have & enjoy the privilege of disposing of those slaves which she brought to her husband & the slaves descended from the females of them according to the bountiful intention of the testator & that [illegible] future disputes & litigation may be prevented or if attempted may be rendered useless & that the said children of William Parham & himself (though your oratrix has no cause of objection against his conduct on this subject, but because from the delicacy of his situation it is more proper that he should be made defendant than used as a witness [illegible] to wit that the said Ishmael Harwell & Lucy his wife, John King & Obedience Turpen his wife, the said infant children of the said deceased Mary Lanier formerly Mary Parham, and Branch Manlove Lanier & Harriett Biron Lanier by the said Francis Lanier their father & natural guardian, Edward Branch Bott & Sarah Prudence his wife, The said Francis Lanier & Caroline Matilda his wife & the said infant children of William Parham namely Eliza Page Parham, Helena Punch Parham & Lewis Edward Branch Parham by their father the said William Parham as well as the said William Parham himself may be made defendants hereto & that they the said adult defts may severally on their [illegible] oaths & the said infant Defts by their said natural guardian [illegible] may make full true & distinct & [illegible] answers to all & singular the premises as completely & perfectly as if the same were [illegible] again repeated & they thereto particularly interrogated & that such further other relief may be granted your oratrix in the premises as may be securable [?] may it please your worships to granted your oratrix the [illegible] [illegible]

David [?] Robertson [?] complts

In the Name of God Amen

I Lewis Parham of the County of Brunswick, Being of Sound Mind and Memory but recollecting the uncertainty of this Life, do make and ordain this my last Will and Testament in manner following that is to say --

Imprimis I give and bequeath to my loving Wife Mary Parham

- the following Slaves, to wit, Cate, Cloe, John, Amy, Sharper, Dick, Hannah, Hampton, Tom Rachel, Patt, Ned, Will & Phebe and all their future increase from this day to her and her Heirs forever and I desire that the said Slaves may be the last part of my Estate subjected to the payment of my Debts
- Item I give to my said Wife one half of my Stock of every sort & kind also one half of my Household and Kitchen furnitue which I may be possessed of at my Death to her & her Heirs forever ---
- Item I lend the use of all the rest and residue of my Estate both Real and Personal (and not herein before given my Wife in fee simple) to my said Wife Mary during the time she shall or may remain my Widow, and at her Death or Marriage, which ever may first happen [lines crossed out]
- Item I give to my Niece Frances Parham Brown one Negro named Dinah, to her and her Heirs forever to be delivered at the Death or marriage of my Wife.
- Item I lend to my Brother Nicholas Parham (after the Death or Marriage of my said Wife) the use of the following Slaves during his Natural Life to wit, Rose, Doll, Fanny, and Robin & all their increase from this day, for the purpose of maintaining & Educating his Children; and at the death of my said Brother Nicholas, my desire is that the said Slaves and their future increase be equally divided amongst such Children as the said Nicholas may have living at his Death, which Slaves when so divided, I give to each of said Children their respective Shares, or parts, to them & their Heirs forever. And should the said Nicholas die before the death or marriage of my said Wife then I desire the said Slaves may be divided as aforesaid at the Death or Marriage or my said Wife amongst the Children of the said Nicholas ---
- Item I lend to my brother William Parham after the death or marriage of my said Wife the use of the following Slaves, during his Natural Life, to wit, Anneky, Pompey, Moses, Nancy, & Charles and their future increase from this day, for the purpose of maintaining and Educating his children and at the death of my said Brother William, my desire is that the said Slaves Anneky, Pompey, Moses, Nancy & Charles & all their future Increase be equally divided amongst such Children as the said William may have living at his Death, which said Slaves when so divided I give to each of the said Children their respective Shares to them & their Heirs forever. But should

the said William die before the death or marriage of my said Wife, then I desire the said Slaves may be divided as aforesaid at the death or marriage of my said Wife ---

- Item I desire that my Brother William Parham and Molly his wife may live upon that part of my Land whereon they now live and have the use of the same (containing about four hundred acres, for which I took a separate Deed from Sir Peyton Skipwith) during their Joint Lives and the Widowhood of the said Molly and at their Deaths or[?] the death of my said Brother William & marriage of his sd. Widow I give and bequeath the said Land to be equally divided amongst the Children which my said Brother William may having living at his death, which Land when so divided, I give to each of them, their respective Shares, to them and their Heirs forever -- And I desire that no part of the said Land may be Leased or rented during the Life of the said William, or the Widowhood of his said Wife --
- Item My Will and desire is that all the rest & residue of my lands (after the death or marriage of my loving Wife) be equally divided amongst the Children which my said Brother William Parham may have living at his Death which sd. Lands when so divided I give to each of the said Children (of my said Brother William) their respective Shares or parts to them and their Heirs forever. but should my Wife Marry before the death of my Brother William then & in that case I desire that my said Brother William may have the use of all my Lands during his/her? Natural life to support and Educated his Children, and at his/her? death the division to be made as aforesaid between his said Children ---
- Item I give and bequeath all the rest and residue of my Stock of Horses, Cattle, Hoggs, Sheep & and my Household & Kitchen furniture (not before given my Wife in fee-simple) to be equally divided (at the death or marriage of my said Wife) between the Children of William Parham which may be living at the Death or Marriage of my said Wife --
- Item I desire that after the death of my said Wife my faithfull servant Cesar may be sold by my Executors to any person that he may choose & the money arising from such Sale I give to my Brother Nicholas Parham --
- Item I desire my Wife may have the Liberty of cutting pine timber off the Land whereon William Parham now lives

during her life or Widowhood --

Item I desire that no Inventory or appraisement of any of my Estate may be taken or made and that my Executors will dispose of such part of my Estate for the payment of my Debts, as my Wife may direct, & can best spare --

Lastly I do hereby Nominate Constitute & appoint my trusty & faithful friends Thomas Lundie and Benjamin Goodrich Executors of this my last Will and Testament hereby revoking all former Wills by me made & declaring this my last -- In Witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand & affixed my Seal this Twenty Seventh day of March Anno Domine one thousand seven hundred and Eighty Nine
[crossed out] Ninety

Sign'd Sealed and acknowledged
by the Testator in our Presence
who in his Presence & at his request
subscribed our Names as Witnesses hereto --

Gray Edwards) The date erased
Benja Edwards) from Eighty Nine
Nathaniel Sims[?] & made Ninety
before signed.

Lewis Parham ((Seal))

[On outer fold] Lewis Parham
Will

[fold] commission to us issued by the county court of Brunswick and agreeable to the notice hereto also annexed, we the undersigned Justices of the peace in & for the County of Brunswick aforesaid, have at the house of Mrs. Mary Parham in the said county [word crossed out] saturday the sixteenth day of october in the year of our Lord 1813 between the hours of ten oclock in the forenoon and four o'clock in the afternoon, taken the depositions of the following witnesses to be filed as perpetuated [?] evidence in the suit between the parties in the said commission mentioned that is between Mary Parham plaintiff and Ishmael Harwell & Lucy his wife & other defendants which said witnesses namely Capt. Esau Goodwyne, William Lanier, Sarah Lanier, Mrs. Martha Loftin and Mrs. Huldah Saunders were first severally sworn on the Holy Evangelists of Almighty God. And first the said Esau Goodwyne having been first duly sworn as aforesaid deposeth & saith, that he hath been well acquainted in the family of the late Doctor Lewis Parham upwards of thirty years, & that he hath always understood from the said Lewis Parham himself or from the family generally, that the following twenty three slaves namely John, Sharper Dick, Amos, George, Chloe, Priscilla, Jesse, Phoebe, Edy, Emanuel, Isham, Judy, Surry, Hannah, Tom, Ned, Rachel,

Patt, David Jackson, Henry, Nelson Curle, and Hannah all [crossed out] came to him by his wife or are the descendants of female slaves that did come to him by her, except little Hannah the daughter of Patt who has been born since the death of the said Lewis Parham, but whose mother the said negroe woman Patt, is the daughter of old Hannah who came by Mrs. Parham wife of the said Lewis -- that the said Old Hannah he always understood to be the mother of Tom, Ned, Rachel & Patt: that old Chloe who died some years ago also came by Mrs. Parham to her husband & was the mother of John & Amey -- & that Amey he always understood from said Lewis Parham & family to be the mother of Sharper, Dick, Amos, George, Chloe Priscilla Jesse part [?] of the said twenty three slaves; & that Phebe also came by Mrs. Parham & that the said Phebe he has always understood, from the said Lewis Parham himself, or in & from his family generally, was the mother of Emmanuel sometimes called Emmanuel Chance, Isham, Judy & Surry; that he has also always understood that David Jackson, Nelson Curle & Henry were the children of Patt who was the daughter of old Hannah as above mentioned. That he understood that most of the twenty two slaves, from Lewis Parham himself, came by his wife and further the said deponant saith that the said first mentioned twenty two slaves are inserted by the said Dr. Lewis Parham in the Family bible in his own had writing & furthermore the said deponant saith not.

[signed] Esau Goodwyn

In the next place, Mrs. Martha Loftin was duly sworn as aforesaid and deposeth & saith that she has been well acquainted with the family of late Doctor Lewis Parham more than forty years past; that upwards of forty years ago soon after the said Lewis Parham intermarried with his wife Mary the plaintiff in this case, they settled at [?] the residence about half a mile from the residence of the deponant in Brunswick but what is now Greenville. That the said Lewis Parham as well as this deponent recollects, had no slave of his own when he married his wife; that his wife brought to him as well as the said [?] Martha Loftin remembers & as she understood from the said Lewis Parham himself often[?], a negroe woman named Chloe, another negroe woman named Cate, another named Amey, another Hannah, & a negroe girl named Peg the daughter as she always understood of Cate, and a little girl named Phebe; that[?] she does not remember whose daughter Phebe was; that an old negroe man named Will also came to said Lewis Parham by his wife and also two boys named Emmanuel & John; and as well as she recollects those were all the slaves that his wife brought to said Lewis Parham; that soon afterwards the said Lewis & wife left her neighbourhood & she she cannot therefore designate [?] or point out the descendants of the said negroe women & girls brought to Mr. Parham by his wife as aforesaid, and further she saith not

--

her
Martha + Loftin
mark

In the next place, Mrs. Huldah Saunders was first duly sworn and deposeth & saith that she hath been more than twelve years well acquainted [with the] family of the late Doctor Lewis Parham; that she lived in his employment twelve years at different times; that she has always understood from the said Doctor Lewis Parham that when he married his wife, he had no slaves of his own; & that she brought him a number of slaves; that she has always understood as well from the said Lewis Parham himself repeatedly, as from & in the family often, that the following twenty two slaves either came to him by his wife or are descended from female slaves that she did bring to him, namely John, Sharper, Dick, Amos, George, Chloe, Priscilla, Jessey, Phebe, Edy, Emanuel, Isham, Judah, Surry, Hannah, Tom, Ned, Rachel, Pat, David Jackson, Henry & Nelson Curle; & that the said deponent has known several of the said slaves to have been born in the family; that little Hannah daughter of Patt has been born since the death of the said Lewis Parham, & her mother Patt as been reputed to be the daughter of old Hannah who came to the said Lewis Parham by his wife Mary; that she has always understood that the said old Hannah is the mother of Tom, Ned, Rachel & Patt, four of the said twenty two slaves; she has understood also & such was the reputation report & belief in the family, that old Chloe brought by Mrs. Parham to her husband, was the mother of John & Amey; that she hath understood [?] [illegible] Lewis Parham & family, & such was the reputation report & belief in the family that the said woman Amey was the mother of Sharper, Dick, Amos, George, Chloe, Priscilla & Jesse six of the said twenty two slaves; that in like manner she has always understood from said Lewis Parham [illegible] [illegible] own knowledge as to part of them, that Phoebe came by Mrs. Parham to her husband as before mentioned is the mother of Emanuel sometimes called Emanuel Chance, & of Edy, Isham, Judy & Surry; five of the said twenty two slaves; & in the same manner she has understood from said Lewis Parham & family & partly[?] knows the fact herself that David Jackson, Nelson Curle & Henry [?] three of the said twenty two slaves are the children of Patt who [illegible] was the [illegible] Hannah; and further the said deponent saith not.

her
Huldah x Saunders
mark

And lastly William Lanier was first duly sworn & deposeth & saith that he has been well acquainted in the family of the late Dr. Lewis Parham upwards of thirty years & that he has done a great deal of work for the said Lewis who often told him that when he married his wife he had no slaves of his own; that the said Lewis Parham often told him that his wife brought him the following slaves namely old Chloe, Peg, Hannah, Cate, & Will & John, the former a man the latter a boy; & two girls named Peg & Amey; & that he has very often understood from the said Lewis

Parham that the twenty two slaves first enumerated in the depositions of two of the foregoing witnesses have been read to & [illegible] by him, namely the depositions of Capt. Esau Goodwyne & Mrs. Huldah Saunders [,] are either slaves which came to him by his wife, or are the descendants of female slaves that she did bring to him and that he intended[?] to give them to his wife to dispose of as she might think proper and the child Hannah has been born since the death of said Lewis Parham of Patt the reputed [?] daughter of old Hannah; and further the said deponent saith not.

[singd] William Lanier

The foregoing depositions taken by us at the time & place before mentioned [?] [word crossed out] Subscribed with our names & sealed with our seals on the 16th day of October 1813

[singd] Hartwell Tucker ((seal))

[signed] Samuel M. Harris ((seal))

On outer fold: Copy of the entries made by the late Lewis Parham dec'd in the family bible relative to the births of the slaves that came by his wife --
Copied from the original by Esau Goodwyn Esq.

Statement taken from the family bible of Lewis Parham dec'd relative to the births &c of the slaves acquired by him with his wife. Phebe the daughter of Pegg & Tom was born Sept 1 1762
Tom the son of Hannah & Ceasor was born March 22nd 1779
Reachel the daughter of Ceasor & Hannah was born March 7, 1782
Sharper the son of old Ceasor & Amey was born Octob. 24th 1782
Patt the daughter of Ceasor & Hannah was born June 7, 1784
Dick the son of old Ceasor & Amey was born the 24 Novem. 1787
Ned the son of Ceasor & Hannah was born June. 7, 1784
Amos the son of old Ceasor & Amey was born Feb. 22, 1790
James the son of old Ceasor & Amey was born Feb. 21, 1792
Emanuel Chance the son of Pheby & Harwells Phill was born July 21, 1792
George the son of old Ceasor & Amey was born 16 of Feb. 1794
Cloe the daughter of old Ceasor & Amey was born December first 1795
Isham the son of Phebe & Ed (Old?) Sawbridge was born Novem. 1, 1796
Judy the daughter of Phebe & Sawbridge was born 21 of December 1798
Surry the son of Phebe & Ed (Old?) Sawbridge was born 20 day of May 1801
Jessy the son of Amey & old Ceasor was born April 4, 1804
David the son of Pat & Manson was born Feb. 16, 1806
Nelson Curl 19 June 1808 son of Pat & Manson
Henry the son of Manson & Pat was born 16 May 1810
Edith the daughter of Phebe was born 23 1811 February

I do certify that the above was taken from the Family bible &

hand writing of Mr. Lewis Parham Dec'd Given under my hand this
22 day of July 1813--

/s/ Esau Goodwyn

BRUNSWICK JUDGMENTS, July 1826, Box 98

by B.H. Browder

To the worshipful Court of Brunswick County sitting in Chancery
humbly complaining shew unto your worships your orators &
oratrixes Ishmael Harwell in right of his late wife Lucy F.
Harwell formerly Parham one of the children of Wm. Parham & as
such one of the devisees of Lewis Parham dec'd [,] Francis
Lanier in right of his [crossed out] Mary B. Lanier & infant son
Branch M. Lanier & as next friend & to his infant daughter
Harriet B. Lanier children of the children of the said William
Parham & who as grandchildren living at the death of William
Parham are also devisees of Lewis Parham dec'd [,] Jno. King &
Obedience T [blot] wife late Parham also one of the children of
the said William & as such one of the devisees of Lewis Parham
dec'd [,] Ewd. B. Bott & Sally P. his wife late Parham & one of
the children of the said Wm. Parham & as such one of the
devisees of the said Lewis Parham, Francis Lanier & Caroline his
wife late Parham one also of the said children of Wm. Parham and
as such one of the devisees of the said Lewis Parham dec'd &
Hellena P. Parham also one of the children of that said Wm.
Parham & as such one of the devisees of the said Lewis Parham
here[?] your orators & oratrixes be pleased [?] to represent to
your worships that Lewis Parham late of this County died [?]
in the year having first made & published his last will &
testament a copy whereof is hereto annexed & prayed to be taken
as a part of this bill that by a reference thereto it will be
seen that the testator after a bequest to his wife of all his
estate during her widowhood & at the expiration thereof all the
property that came by her at her own disposal at her discretion
loaned the balance of said property to his brother William for
the [?] of raising & educating his children but on his death
devised that part of his estate to be divided among his brother
William's children or the grandchildren "each drawing a part
which might have fallen to their father or mother if living"

except his lands which he devized to Lewis E. Parham exclusively [,] that your orators & oratrixes together with the said Lewis E.B. Parham are entitled to the said estate to be equally divided [,] that the said Lewis E.B. Parham is the administrator with the will annexed of the said Lewis Parham dec'd & in that character has the possession of the said estate consisting of a number of slaves & other personalty [blot] since the death of the widow which happened some time after the death of the said Wm. Parham to whom the estate [illegible] in the will of the testator maintained [?] was devizee that is to say that the said Ishmael Harwell in right of his wife who died after the death of the said William Parham is entitled to one eighth part thereof [,] that the said Francis Lanier in right of his deceased infant son Branch M. & as next friend to his infant daughter B. Lanier the two children who were living by his late wife Mary B. at the death of the said William Parham & in consequence of the death of the said infant son the said Francis is entitled under our [?] act of distribution to the one half of her eith[sic] part of the said proportion & the remaining [blot] thereof under the said devize rests[?] in the said infant daughter Harriet B. Lanier [,] that the said Jno. King & Obedience T. his wife late Parham in right of the said Obedience T. is entitled to the one eighth part thereof [,] that Ewd B. Bott & Sally B. his wife late Parham in right of the said Sally B. is entitled to the one eighth part thereof

That Francis Lanier & Caroline M.P. his wife in right of the said Caroline M.P. is entitled to a like one eighth part [,] that Eliza P. Parham is entitled to a like proportion [,] that Hellena P. Parham is entitled to a like proportion & that Lewis E.B. Parham is entitled to the remaining proportion or other part of the said estate [,] that also justly entitled as before specifically [?] stated your orators & oratrixes are [?] in the [?] at law [?] & relievable in a Court of equity where matters of this kind are peculiarly cognizable [?] & to the end that justice may be done your orators & oratrixes pray your worships to make the said Lewis E.B. Parham a defendant hereto & that he be compelled to answer [?] the facts herein set forth [,] that on his answers [?] your worships be pleased to decree & order that commissioners appointed by your worships be pleased to decree & order that commissioners appointed by your worships make a division of the [illegible] estate between the parties & [illegible] decree to make in the [illegible] as may be [illegible] with equity & the rules of this [last three lines illegible]

A. Claiborne [?]

This answer of Lewis E.B. Parham, administrator de bonis of Lewis Parham dec'd to the bill of complaint filed in Brunswick against him by Ishamel Harwell & others

This respondent saving to himself all benefit [?] of to the complainant bill for answer thereto saith that he believes the facts stated in the complainants bill are true [,] that he has

no objection to the [illegible] & having no [] he prays hence to be dismissed & as in duty he will ever do.

A. Claiborne [?]

Ishmeal Harwell & others
in chancery against
Lewis E. B. Parham

This day this cause was docketed by consent & came on to be heard on the bill annexed exhibits & on the arguments of counsel on mature consideration whereof the court doth adjudge order & decree that Esau Goodwyne [,] Thos. Spencer [,] John Tucker [,] Edward C. Smith [,] Charles Harris & Samuel Harris or any three divide the Slaves & other estate devised by Lewis Parham deceased to the children & their heirs of [blot] Parham deceased living at the time of the death of the said William into eight equal parts [,] that they allot to Ismael Harwell in right of his wife Lucey F. one eighth part thereof [crossed out] a like proportion [crossed out] of one eighth to Jno. King & [Ob]edience T. his wife in right of his said wife late Parham [,] a like proportion of one eighth to Elizabeth P. Parham [,] a like proportion of one eighth to Helena P. Parham [,] a like proportion of one eighth to Lewis E. B. Parham [,] like proportion of one eighth to Francis Lanier & Caroline M. B. [blot] late Parham wife in right of the said Caroline & that they divide the remaining eighth equally between the said Francis Lanier & his infant daughter Harriett B. Lanier the said Francis having become entitled thereto as heir to his infant son Branch M. Lanier who was a living grandchild of William Parham deceased [at] the time of the death of the said Wm. Parham & as such entitled to a moiety of the share of the estate devised by Lewis Parham to the children & grand children of his brother William Parham, i.e., one of the children of Mary B. Lanier late Parham & that the[y] make report to this Court preparatory to a final decree.

In the name of God Amen. I Lewis Parham of the County of Brunswick & Parish of St. Andrew's do make my will at this time in manner as follows--
I lend my beloved wife Mary Parham all my estate during the time she remains my widow. At the expiration of that time, all the property that came by her (and their increase meaning ye negroes) she has to dispose of at her own discretion. The balance is to be the property (as lent to my brother William Parham) for the use of raising & educationg of his children, But at his death, that part of my estate is to be divided among his children or the grandchildren each receiving a part which might have fallen to their father or mother if living except my lands containing twelve hundred & sixteen acres more or less which is to go to my brother William Parham's son Lewis Edward Branch Parham to him & his heirs or assigns forever.

Feb'y 5th 1808

[signed] Lewis Parham

This hand writing may be proven by John Bell, Jn. V. Wilcox,
Travis Harwood, & [?] & [?] Stainback
Gulle' [?] 7 [?] Parker

[On outer fold]

Lewis Parham's
will

[on back]

Wm. Parham's children--

1. Ishmael Harwell married Lucy
2. John King do Obedience Turpin
3. Mary now dec'd intermarried with Francis Lanier - left
2 children, Branch Manlove & Harriett Byron
4. Edward Branch Bott married Sarah Prudence
5. Eliza Page
6. Caroline Matilda
7. Helena Punch
8. Lewis Edward Branch

[On back of William Parham's Will]

John Sharper)	
Dick)	
Amos)	
George)	children
Chloe)	of
Priscilla)	Amey
&)	who died
Jesse)	in 1804

Hannah

Rachel)	
Thomas)	Children of Hannah
Ned)	
Pat)	

David Jackson)	
Henry)	children of Pat
Nelson)	
Hannah)	

Phebe)	
Manuel)	
Isham)	
Judy)	children of Phebe
Surry)	
Edy)	

TO BE CONCLUDED

QUERIES

ADAMS, MARTIN, RIPPEY(RIPPY). Mrs. J.R. Patterson, 104 East Oxford Street, Pontotoc, MS 38863. William Martin, born May 5, 1774, Lincoln Co. N.C., died 12 Aug. 1855 Chickasaw Co., MS. His wife Hannah Irvin Martin was born Nov. 15, 1777, Lincoln Co., N.C. d. 14 Nov. 1856. Was William Martin a son of James Martin of Lincoln Co., N.C. who was trading in land in upper S.C. between 1784 and 1797? How was William Martin related to James Martin Revolutionary War soldier who died in Greene Co. AL leaving a will? William and Hannah Martin stopped over in Greene Co. AL for a few years enroute to Mississippi, where they settled in Chickasaw County. They had 12 Children, the 3 eldest born in N.C., one born in Georgia (what county?) and the others born in Mississippi. Three of these children married Eskridge siblings in Chickasaw County, Miss. and two of them married Adams siblings. Needs information on the Adams family.

James Martin, eldest son of William and Hannah Martin was a prominent pioneer Baptist preacher in Chickasaw and Calhoun Counties, Mississippi, organizing at least 12 churches. He married Mary (Polly) Adams, daughter of Abednego Adams and his wife Frances Rippey(Rippy) of Lincoln Co., N.C. Her father was Edward Rippey who was born in Dublin, Ireland, coming to Virginia in the early 1700's where he married Susannah Thomas, daughter of Massey and Mary Price Thomas of Stafford Co., VA. Correspondence invited, please send SASE.

BEDINGFIELD. J.S. Bedingfield (27837 Ave. 146, Porterville, CA 93257) needs info on the descendents of Nathaniel and Elizabeth Bedingfield of Albemarle Parish, Virginia. His father Henry Bedingfield d 4 May 1747. Nathaniel d 1 April 1767. Also need info on Nathaniel's brother, Thomas Bedingfield, also of Albemarle Parish.

MALLORY/BAUGH/MASON/WYNN/YEATE/ATKINSON/SHORT. Mrs. C. Knaub (2119 Turtle Run #6, Richmond, VA 23233) Was James B. Mallory who married Cleara Maclin on 2 Apr. 1818 the same James B. Mallory who married Eliz Mason in 1822? Was he the son of Roger and Tabitha Baugh Mallory of Brunswick? Will exchange information on any of the above.

POVALL/CARTER. Minnie Ruth Leake (7507 S.E. Swan Ave., Hobe Sound, FL 33455) In will of Robin (Robert) Povall- Henrico County, VA rec. 5 April 1785, Cousin Elizabeth Carter (widow of William Carter son of Robert Povall & Amey (Porter) Carter. In will of Elizabeth Carter- Henrico Co. VA. Dated 4 Feb. 1794 son William Sewell Carter (m. Elizabeth Harwood, ward of Tarley White 28 April 1800). Any additional information would be appreciated. Will exchange.

HOBBS. Mrs. R. Branson Hobbs (1631 Marvelle Ave., Rocky Mount, NC 27803) seek parents of Simon Hobbs who died in Onslow County, NC and his will was probated in 1801. First wife's name unknown; two sons, Simon, Jr. and Edward are named in his will. Simon Hobbs, Sr. had a NC Revolutionary War Service and family tradition is that he was from Nansemond County, VA.

RAGSDALE/PETTY/PATY. Joseph B. Lambert (1956 Linneman St., Glenview, IL 60025) needs the maiden name of Frances, wife of John Ragsdale; he died in 1794, Mecklenburg Co., and she died after 1810. Also needs parents of Huebert Paty/Petty who died in Lancaster Co. 1687 and the maiden name of his wife Faith.

HILL/BOULDIN. Peg Baker Britton (Pob 128, Ellsworth, KS 67439-0128) seeks info on family of James R. Hill who married ca 1856 in Charlotte County, VA Henrietta S. Bouldin, daughter of Robert E. Bouldin. Also info on William Ephraim Bouldin born 1822, died 1846, and married in 1842, Halifax County, VA. Amanda Malvina Fitzallen Toot with known children, William Stith Bouldin born 1843 and William Ephrim Bouldin born 1846.

DOSS. Barbara Doss McKinlay (Samuel Doss is the son of James Doss, Sr. and Anne. He was born 1754, Pittsylvania Co., VA. Who did he marry? When did he die, and where is he buried?

COLLINS/FORD. Coy Park (14725 Mystic Street, Whittier, CA 90604) William Price Collins b 13 Aug. 1813, Halifax Co., VA; d 25 Feb. 1866, Lexington, Henderson, TN m. 22 May 1834, Charlotte Co., VA, Sophia Ford. Chidlren: Elisha, Urius L., Nathan David, John F., and Sophia F. Hurt. Were William;s parents Elisha Collins and Catherine White who married 15 Aug. 1812, Charlotte Co., VA? Would like to correspond with descendants, or anyone interested in this line.

TANNER/CLAIBORNE. Avery P. Sledge (8096 Freestone Drive, Jonesboro, GA 30236) seeks information about Elam Tanner m. Mary Claiborne May 1804, Amelia Co., VA. dau. of Leonard Claiborne and Frances (Fanny) Tanner. Who were his parents and children? Was Robert Elam Tanner, b. Sept. 13, 1821 Va., went to AL about 1850, his son? What relationship was John Felix Tanner father of Col Wm. E. Tanner, Richmond, VA to Robert Elam Tanner? Have pictures of Col. Wm. E. Tanner's children which were made in Richmond.

HARPER/MANSON. Philip B. Alfeld (226 E. Broadway, P.O. Box 8097, Alton, IL 62002) seeking ancestry of Nathaniel Harper (d. 1794) of Dinwiddie and Brunswick Co., VA. Who was his wife? Also, who has information on the family of Capt. Peter Manson (b. 1733) of Dinwiddie Co., VA. Who was his wife?

THE SOUTHSIDE VIRGINIAN
BOX 118
RICHMOND, VIRGINIA 23201

JK

VIRGINIA BEACH PUBLIC LIBRARY
CENTRAL LIBRARY
4100 VIRGINIA BEACH BLVD.
VIRGINIA BEACH, VA 23452

VBPL
Central-Library Periodicals
4100 Virginia Beach Boulevard
Virginia Beach, Virginia 23452

Bulk Rate
U.S. Postage
PAID
Permit # 1343
Richmond, Va.

Virginia Beach Public Library
Central Library
4100 Va Beach Blvd
Va Beach VA 23452

VOL. VIII, NO. 3

JULY, 1990

THE SOUTHSIDE VIRGINIAN





THE SOUTHSIDE VIRGINIAN

Volume 8

July 1990

Number 3

TABLE OF CONTENTS	97
BOOK REVIEWS	98
SOUTHAMPTON COUNTY CHANCERY SUITS	99
AMELIA COUNTY TITHABLES, 1740	103
NOTE ON THE ROOKINGS FAMILY	104
BRUNSWICK COUNTY JUDGMENTS, JULY 1826, BOX 98	105
NOTES ON THE BLOW FAMILY	107
HEIRS OF A SURRY COUNTY REVOLUTIONARY SOLDIER	108
THE PETERSON FAMILY	110
A LIST OF TITHABLES BETWEEN DEEP AND FLATT CREEK TAKEN BY THOS. TABB FOR THE YEAR 1740	126
BAIRD FAMILY BIBLE	133
BRUNSWICK COUNTY JUDGMENTS	135
QUERIES	143

Lyndon H. Hart, J. Christian Kolbe, Editors
Graphics by Bobby Sheppard
Copyright 1990

Correspondence should be addressed:

The Southside Virginian
P.O. Box 118
Richmond, Virginia 23201.

BOOK REVIEWS

The Deeds of Halifax County, NC 1786-1796, by Stephen E. Bradley, Jr. This is the third volume in an excellent series of deed abstracts for Halifax Co., NC. This county saw a great deal of migration - there are references to 18 different Virginia counties, the majority being from the area of interest covered by this quarterly. An excellent addition to genealogical works dealing with the North Carolina Roanoke River valley. Soft cover, 135 pages, full name and place index. Cost: \$18, plus \$1 postage and handling.

Franklin County, NC Tax Lists 1785-1810, by Stephen E. Bradley, Jr. This is a transcript of a variety of loose and bound tax lists for Franklin County, NC. Prior to 1800, the lists are sporadic and incomplete; beginning in 1804 the run is close to complete and is a useful tool for tracing the residence and economic fortunes of citizens of the county. Acreage, white and black polls are the main items taxed. Soft cover, fully indexed, 84 pages. Cost: \$15, \$1 postage and handling.

Will Books D,E,F,G Franklin Co., NC 1812-1824, by Stephen E. Bradley, Jr. This is the fourth volume in a series abstracting the bound probate records of Franklin Co., NC. Included are abstracts of estate divisions, lists of buyers at estate sales, as well as guardian records, and abstracts of wills. The high quality of previous efforts is continued. Soft cover, fully indexed, 109 pages. Cost: \$18, \$1 postage and handling.

TO ORDER THE ABOVE:

Stephen E. Bradley, Jr.
P.O. Box 22
Keysville, VA 23947

TO ORDER THE FOLLOWING:

Weynette Parks Haun
243 Argonne Drive
Durham, NC 27704

Surry County VA Court Records (Order Book 1671-91), 1682-91, Book IV, by Weynette Parks Haun. This is the fourth volume in the series of transcriptions of an early and important Surry County record book. It is full of genealogical gems - heirs, marriages, orphans being listed in a number of entries. Fully indexed, 162 pages, soft cover, \$22.50 postpaid (NC add 5% tax).

Johnston County, NC County Court Minutes (Court of Pleas & Quarter Sessions), 1843-46, Vol. 17, by Weynette Parks Haun. This is part of a continuing series of transcriptions of an important series of court records overlooked by researchers. This was a county which saw much early in-migration from Virginia. Excellent reference work for NC researchers. Full name index, 139 pages, soft cover, \$20 postpaid (NC add 5% tax).

Edgecombe Co. NC County Court Minutes, 1763-74, Book II, by Weynette Parks Haun. This is the 2nd part of a transcription of the daily business records of the court of an important early NC county with many VA connections. A genealogical must. Full name index, 153 pages, soft cover, \$22.50 postpaid (NC add 5% tax).

SOUTHAMPTON COUNTY CHANCERY SUITS

by L.H. Hart

A number of Southampton County chancery suit papers have been examined and brief abstracts of the genealogical material contained therein abstracted.

1752.

Patience Whitehead, widow of Arthur Whitehead, Jr., married 2) Thomas Jones.

Issue: Arthur, Lazarus, Edith, Cela, William, Jesse, Lewis Whitehead (the heir at law).

1756.

Thomas Jarrell died, his widow married 2) Henry Thomas.

Heirs: John, Benjamin, Ann married Richard Ricks, Elizabeth Jarrell, Thomas son of Thomas Jarrell.

1756.

Joshua Goodwin, died 1743, Thomas Goodwin, administrator.

Heirs [5 brothers and 1 sister mentioned, the following are named]: Joseph; William [infant]; Mary, wife of Thomas Whitfield; Thomas; George [of the half-blood].

1760.

Joshua Lewis died leaving a widow and the following issue:

Sons: James, Edmund.

Daughters: Joanna, Catherine, Sarah, Martha, Mille.

1762.

Sarah Mcmial is daughter of Augustin Symons.

1766.

William Harris married Elizabeth, daughter of Samuel Manning (died 1749) and his wife Sarah, who married 2) William Hatfield.

1768.

Patience Jones, widow of Thomas, son of Thomas Jones, married 2) Joseph Newsum.

1818.

John Warren died intestate. His children are:

Peter Booth Warren, Eliza Matilda Warren [of age]

Susanna Baker Warren, Hannah Inman Warren, Diana Morris
Warren, John Lawrence Warren [infants].

1818.

Francis Clements married Rebecca Taylor, formerly Rebecca
Thorp, daughter of John Thorp [child he left his wife pregnant
with at time of his will]. Rebecca Taylor was previously
married to Henry Taylor and Newit Claud. She left children:

Francis and Nancy Clements and was married to Clements for
8 years. Francis Clements died in March 1808. She has since
married John Barham [last Dec. 180-]. She has 3 children by
Barham:

John, Timothy, Joseph Barham.

1818.

John Rivers died testate, will dated 24 Jan. 1804.

He left a wife: Nancy.

Children: Edith, wife of John Nicholson.

John Rivers.

William Rivers died an infant unmarried.

Robert Rivers, infant.

Charlotte, wife of -- Fitzhugh.

The latter is entitled to 1/5 of William's estate.

1818.

Robert Dudley died intestate.

Wife: Elizabeth

Children: William, Louisa, Sally, John, Robert Dudley.

1824.

Zachariah Fargason died intestate 5 years ago.

Widow: Mary

Children: Howell, Williamson, Albert, Anderson.

1824.

Division of Henry Bittle.

Heirs: Henry Bittle 43 1/2 acres }

Division of

Eleanor Bittle 43 1/2 acres }

father Robert

Fanny Bittle 43 1/2 acres }

Bittle, dec. share of

Drewry Bittle 43 1/2 acres }

Henry Bittle's estate

Henry Bittle was grandfather of the above children.

1824.

John Boykin died several years ago testate. His wife was Julia. Their only child was Patience. She died an infant without issue. The heirs are:

Hardy Harris- a brother of the half-blood on the mother's side
John Boykin } brothers of the half-blood
Arthur Boykin } on the father's side
Jesse Boykin, dec. another half-brother
Edwin Boykin, dec. another half-brother. His heirs are:
James, Frederick, Martha, Edwin Boykin.

Arthur Boykin died testate. Division of land:

John Boykin 136 1/4 acres

Edwin Boykin's heirs 136 1/4 acres.

1824.

James Harrison married Sally Fitzhugh, daughter of William and Polly Fitzhugh.

1824.

Zebulon Lewis had the following children:

Mary Lewis; Ann, wife of William Myrick; Benjamin Lewis;

Rebecca Lewis; Nicholas Lewis, died without issue.

1826.

John James died some years ago intestate.

Widow: Nancy.

Children: Betsey married Amos Drake.

Martha married Edwin Davis.

Robert James, dec.

Samuel James.

John James.

Elizabeth married Sampson Little.

1826.

William Bittle died leaving a widow Nancy. She married 2) Peter Edwards.

Children of William Bittle: John W. Bittle, died an infant

Mary Ann.

Division of John Bittle's property:

Sister: Mary Ann, wife of Samuel Drewry.

Sisters of half-blood: Martha Elisa and Caroline Richard Edwards.

1826.

Samuel Magett died some time ago.

He left a widow: Priscilla.

Children: John D. Magett; Henry T. Magett; Charles Magett;
Martha, wife of Joseph Drewry; Priscilla Magett.

1826.

Division of Barlow's [sic] tract:

1. Richard Barrow 44 acres
2. Narcissa Turner (now Goodwyn) 35 acres
3. Henry Barrow 34 acres
4. John Thomas Barrow 34 acres
5. Elizth Barrow 34 acres.

1826.

Etheldred Everett's Division [1798].

Widow: Elizabeth 265 acres [1826].

Heirs: Nicholas Everett 115 acres -- Nicholas died without
issue; his heir was his half-brother William L. Everett.

Salley Everett 108 acres -- married __ Knight

Jane Everett 108 acres -- married __ Carr

Anne Everett 111 acres -- married Clements Rochelle

John Everett 108 acres.

1822 [Superior Court Executions].

Thomas Gilliam the Elder died intestate 179- [before 1796].

Heirs:

Son - Thomas Gilliam

Grandson- William Johnson, son of Richard and Lucy Johnson

Grandchildren: Judy Rochell and Mary Butts, daughters of

John Gilliam

Daughter: Mary, wife of Robert Tucker of Dinwiddie Co.

528 acres in question was conveyed to Thomas Gilliam the younger
in 1762 by Christopher Foster.

1822 [Sup. Ct. Exec.].

John Blythe died intestate in 1791. He was deranged prior
to death.

Children: John Blythe, Jr.

Alexander Blythe

Chrysia [Lucretia], widow of Jacob Turner

Patsey, widow of Ephraim Beal

Tabitha Blythe

Betsey Blythe.

CONCLUDED.

AMELIA COUNTY TITHABLES, 1740

by J.C. Kolbe

Continued from Vol. 8, p. 22

[This is the end of the list begun in Vol. 8, No.1 and
inadvertently omitted from No.2.]

John Ragsdell	1
Edward Robinson	1
Henry Robinson, Jon	2
Xtohper Robinson, Jr.	1
James Sturdivant Qr., Peter and York	2
William Short Senr. at Quar. Tony, Dick, Cuba	
Nan, Cuff[-], [B]let	6
William Short Jur. at Quar. Benja. Moss,	
Tony, Mingo, Arthur	4
Wm. Stark at Quar. Timothy Murrell, Peter,	
Sam, Sue, Peg	5
Samll. Sherwin at Quar. James Ollive, Surry	
Lu[-]ly	3
Jno. Taylor, Jude	2
Thos. Taylor, Robin, Sarah	3
William Tucker	1
Matthew Tucker	1
Francis Tucker Senr. & Jun.	2
John Talley, Allan Tally, William Cawdle,	
Abra. Talley, Diamond	5
John Talley Junr.	1
Lodowick Talley	1
William Talley	1
Richard Talley, Thos. Talley,	
Tucker Talley	3
William Tisdell	1
Matthew Tucker	1
George Tucker	1
Capn. Robert Tucker, Joshua, Jo, Surrey	4
Robert Tucker Junr., Cate	<u>2</u>
	68
John Tucker	1
John Thomas, Pompey, Simon, Peter, Doll	5
Edward Thweat, John Thweat	2
John Trent	1
Isham Vaughan, Lucy	2

William Westbrook, Sampson, Phillis	3
Edward Wright	1
John Wilson	1
John Wallen, Do[-], Phillis	3
Charles Westbrook	1
John West Senr., West William [sic], Beck Chivers	3
Wm. Watson, Harry, Jo	3
Jno. West Junr., Tom	1 [sic]
Eliza. West, Ephra. West	1
Richard Wilson	1
Peter Wynn at Quar., Toney, [--]	2
John Wallace	1
Wm. Yarborough, Samll. Yarborough, Henry, Charles	4
Chas. Clay Sr.	1
Robt. Davis	1
Wm. Gallemore	<u>1</u>
	41
The amount hereof	400

Persons not entered in the list

vizt. Robert Bowman, York	2
Jams Gravelin	1
Richd. Dudley	1
Tho. Osborn, Tho. Turpin, Jos. Owen, Cumbo Bowzer, Grace, Dilzey, Lucey	8

CONCLUDED

NOTE ON THE ROOKINGS FAMILY

by L.H. Hart

The following was found written on the docket of a Southampton Co. Chancery Decree, 1775, styled Harris &c. v. Mackie &c. Its connection with the suit is undetermined.

James [Wm. written over it] Rookings heir of Rookings
Wm R [died with issue (this marked out)] left
Old Rookings had 2 sons Wm and Jas. and 2 [1 written over it]
daughter [C] --
O. Rookings left by will to Will
William died with Issue
James left a daughter Martha [Patty written over it] married to
one Watson.

Brunswick County November Court 1824

Ishmael Harwell in right of his late wife Lucy F. formerly Parham one of the children of William Parham and as such one of the children devisees of Lewis Parham dec'd, Francis Lanier in right of his wife Mary B. Lanier and infant son Branch M. Lanier & as next friend to his infant daughter Harriett B. Lanier, John King & Obedience T. his wife late Parham also one of the children of Wm. Parham & as such one of the devisees of Lewis Parham dec'd, Edwd. B. Bott & Sally P. his wife late Parham also one of the children of Wm. Parham & as such a devisee of Lewis Parham dec'd, Francis Lanier & Caroline his wife late Parham also one of the children of Wm. Parham & as such one of the devisees of Lewis Parham dec'd & Helena P. Parham also one of the children of said William Parham and as such one of the devisees of said Lewis Parham dec'd

Plffs

against	In Chancery
Lewis E.B. Parham administrator de bonis non of Lewis	
Parham dec'd	Dft

This day this cause was docketed and came on to be heard by consent to be heard on the Bill Answer and Exhibits and arguments of Counsel. On mature consideration whereof the Court doth adjudge order and decree that Esau Goodwyne, Thomas Spencer, John Tucker, Edward C. Smith, Charles Harris and Samuel M. Harris or any three of them, do divide the Slaves and other Estate devised by Lewis Parham dec'd to the children & their heirs of William Parham dec'd living at the time of the death of the said William into eight equal parts, That they allot to Ishmael Harwell in right of his wife Lucy F. one eighth part thereof, a like proportion of one eighth to John King & Obedience his wife in right of his said wife late Parham, a like proportion of one eighth to Edwd. B. Bott in right of his wife Sally P. late Parham, a like proportion of one eighth to Elizabeth P. Parham, a like proportion of one eighth to Helena P. Parham, a like proportion of one eighth to Lewis E. B. Parham, a like proportion of one eighth to Francis Lanier & Caroline M.P. his wife in right of the said Caroline late Parham, and that they divide the remaining eighth equally between the said Francis Lanier and his infant daughter Harriett B. Lanier the said Francis Lanier having become entitled thereto as heir to his son Branch M. Lanier who was a living grand child of William Parham dec'd at the time of the death of the said Wm. Parham and as such entitled to a moiety of the share of the Estate divided by Lewis Parham to the Children and Grand children of his brother William Parham, i.e., one of the children of Mary B. Lanier late Parham. And that they make report of their proceedings herein to Court preparatory to a final decree.

A Copy Teste

L. R. Edwards D.C.

[On outer fold:]

Harwell & al

v) Copy decree

Parhams admor

For Commissioners

1826 Febry report ret'd &

Confmd

No. 1

Nathan	\$ 400
Hall	300
Charlotte	350
Fountain	125
Old Pompey	50

1225

to receive 45

Ishmael Harwell \$1270

No. 2

Archer	400
Sookey	325
Bob	350
Fanny & child	175

1250

to receive 20

Edwd B. Bott \$1270

No. 3

Brandum	400
Moses	400
Pompey	300
Eliza	150

1250

to receive 20

Helena P. Parham \$1270

No. 4

Fed	400
Charles	325
Evelina	300
Dolly & child	175
Little Charlotte	150

1350

to pay 80

John King \$1270

No. 5

Cupid	400
Matthew	500
Lucy Letty & Will	350

1250

to receive 20

Francis Lanier \$1270

No. 6

Jessey	400
Grandison	325
Rose	60
Dicy	300
Mary	150

1235

to receive 35

Lewis E. B. Parham \$1270

No. 7

Peter	400
David	225
Ceaser & Dinah	300
Moses & Ned	275
Betsey	125

1325

to pay 55

Eliza P. Parham \$1270

No. 8

Aaron	400
Old Letty	75
Ann	125

\$600

to receive 35

Francis Lanier \$635

No. 9

Melvina	350
Nancy	325

	675
to pay	40

Harriet B. Lanier \$635
25th February 1826

In obedience to an order of the Worshipful Court Brunswick we the under signed have divided the Negroes of Lewis Parham Dec'd Between the Legatees agreeable to the above schedule, also sold two Negroes, Will, & John for \$200.99 cents and have taken nine different Bonds and Delivered [crossed out] them to the different Legatees

[signed] Esau Goodwyn
[signed] Charles Harris
[signed] Samuel M. Harris

CONCLUDED

NOTES ON THE BLOW FAMILY

by L.H. Hart

The following abstracts the genealogical information found on an undated scrap found in Southampton Co. chancery suit papers.

Richard Blow son of John Thomas Blow left 4 brothers and 1 sister: John T., George, William, Henry, Mary Blow. The latter married John Crichlow. Only one of the above is living: John T. Blow.

Heirs of **George Blow** [4 children]: William, Mary, Virginia, Martha Ann Blow. His widow Nancy Blow is entitled to dower.

Heirs of **William Blow** [4 children]: Richard H., William, Sarah John, and Ann Maria Blow. The latter is wife of Edwin Ricks. Richard H. Blow is deceased, William Blow, adm.

Heirs of **Henry Blow** [5 children]: James, Henry, Robert, Samuel, and Margaret Blow. The latter married to Robert Goodwyn, and is now deceased.

Heirs of **Mary Crichlow** [7 children]: John, James, Polly, Sally, Nancy, Patsey, and Frances. Polly married William E. Daughtry. Sally married Edwin Lewis and left a son: William. Nancy married George H. Gray.

HEIRS OF A SURRY COUNTY REVOLUTIONARY SOLDIER

by L.H. Hart

From the Land Office Military Certificate of Capt. Michael Holt the following heirs are listed:

Mary Holloway
Patsey Pyland
James Bell
William Delk
Nancy White
Lucy Carter
Mary Petway
Josiah Holt
James Adams
John H. Bell
Thomas Bell
Sarah P. Bailey
Nancy Barham
Nancy Holt
Mary S. Smither
Joseph Bell
John Adams
George R. Bell

Lucy Gwaltney
Elizabeth Carter
James Delk
Martha Delk
Zillah Clark
John P. Hopkins
Rebeckah Moody
Henry Holt
William W. Bell
P.H. Adams
Samuel Bell
Hugh Hopkins
Wm. H. Adams
Elizabeth Holt
James R. Bell
Cajah Bell
Thomas B. Adams

There is nothing in the court order book or in the Land Office Military Certificate or Bounty Warrant files to determine the relationships of the above heirs. From an examination of various county court records it is posited that the following is an explanation of the family groupings of the above heirs.

Benjamin Holt died testate in 1770 [Will Book 10a p.112] in Surry Co. He mentioned the following children: Lucy Barham, Ann Bell, Joseph, Michael, Philip.

Lucy Holt married 1) Thomas Barham 2) John Pettway. The latter died testate in Surry in 1799. He had married secondly Elizabeth Crafford.

Heirs of Lucy Holt were [Order Book 1820-23, p.294]:

1. William Barham died without issue [Deed Book 1, p.113].
2. Elizabeth Barham who married 8 Dec. 1785 James Adams [Circuit Court Will Book pp, 5, 34.] Issue:

1. **Patsey Adams** married 29 Dec. 1818 Thomas J. Pyland

2. **Betsy Adams** married William Carter Issue:

1. Margaret Elizabeth Carter
 2. Martha A. Carter
 3. Lucy A. Carter

3. Lucy Adams married John Scammell

4. **Nancy Adams** married 5 March 1823 Thomas L. Barham

5. Thomas B. Adams
6. James Adams
7. John Adams
8. Patrick H. Adams
9. Rebecca Adams married 3 Aug. 1831 Blanks Moody
10. William H. Adams
2. Sarah Pettway married 19 Dec. 1791 Hugh Hopkins [Will Book 2, pp.491, 493]. Issue:
 1. John P. Hopkins
 2. Mary Hopkins
 3. William S. Hopkins, dsp
 4. Hugh Hopkins
 5. Sally P. Hopkins married 25 Nov. 1833 Joseph Bailey
3. Nancy Pettway married 1)1793 John Spratley 2) 1795 John Judkins 3) James Jones Issue:
 1. John P. Judkins married Ann F. Holt, dsp
 2. Elizabeth Wilkins Judkins, dsp
4. Mary Pettway

Ann Holt married Robert Bell. He died testate in 1796 in Surry Co. [Will Book 1, p.172]. His will mentions the following issue:

1. Micajah Bell died by July 26, 1819 [Guardian Bonds 1814-30, pp.67, 147]. Issue:
 1. Josiah Bell [could this be JOSEPH BELL?]*
 2. John Bell
 3. Ruffin Bell [could this be JAMES R. BELL?]*
 4. Nancy Bell
 5. Martha R. Bell
 6. George R. Bell
 7. Albert Bell

* James R. Bell as heir of James Bell sold land to Joseph Bell. This is from the order book and land tax books 1836-38. Deed Book for this period is missing.

2. Thomas A. Bell, dsp.
3. James Bell, died testate in 1820, wife Susan, dsp. [Will Book 3, p.484].
4. John H. Bell died testate in 1826 [Will Book 2, p.593, Order Book 1829-33, p.3]. Issue:
 1. William W. Bell
 2. John H. Bell
 3. James Bell
 4. Samuel Bell
 5. Thomas Bell
 6. Lucy Bell married 26 June 1828 Nathaniel Gwaltney
 7. Sally Bell
5. Lucy C. Bell married 9 Jan. 1828 Jesse Carter
6. Martha Bell married 23 Apr. 1790 James Delk. Died 1820. [Order Book 1815-20, pp.598, 607, 617]. Issue:

1. William Delk
2. Thomas Delk
3. Zillah Delk married 22 June 1829 Willis Clark
4. Ann Delk married 1813 James White, Jr.
5. Martha Delk

Joseph Holt married Mary Salter. He died testate in 1799 in Surry Co. leaving issue [Will Book 1, p.319]:

1. Edward Salter Holt married 22 Dec. 1796 Fannie Andrews [Deed Book 9, p.125] Issue:

1. Josiah Holt
2. Elizabeth L. Holt
3. Henry S. Holt
4. Nancy Holt
5. Harriet A. Holt

2. Philip Holt died 1808 [Order Book, date 26 Jan. 1808, p.85]

3. Mary S. Holt [could she have married SMITHER?]*

* Mary L. Holt married 28 March 1793 Maget Smith.

Michael Holt was the soldier whose bounty land prompted the suit.

Philip Holt. No further record. He does not appear in the personal property tax lists for Surry Co. in 1782 and following years.

SUMMARY. All marriage dates are from Surry Co. Marriage Register. Land and Personal Property Tax Books were consulted from 1782-1838.

Only Mary Holloway and Cahah Bell are not identified. The latter may be a son of Micajah Bell who was old enough not to need a guardian.

THE PETERSON FAMILY

By Claiborne T. Smith, Jr.

(Continued from Vol. 8, p.80)

John + Peterson (Batte³, John², John¹) was the only son of his father. He lived all his life in the extreme eastern part of Brunswick County in the area which later became Greenville County, not far from the final residence of his grand-father, John Peterson (d. 1731). He was married at least three times. According to a 1759 Brunswick deed, his wife was named Martha. She was still living in 1762 when, as John and Martha Peterson, they conveyed land in Northampton Co., N.C. Martha had died by

21 April 1764 when the marriage bond of John Peterson "of Brunswick Co." and Elizabeth, the daughter of George Briggs was recorded in Sussex. The death of Elizabeth Briggs Peterson was listed in the Sussex Co. Albemarle Parish Register in June 1766. John married a third time, Boyce Brewer, of whom nothing is known. The prenuptial agreement filed in Brunswick Co. on 28 Feb. 1767 stipulated she receive fifty pounds in lieu of her dower. This unusual agreement very likely reflects John Peterson's frustration regarding the long dower tenure of his stepmother Frances Hicks Ransome-Peterson-Powell who was still alive when he wrote his will in 1763. There is no further record of Boyce Brewer Peterson after the payment of her jointure, recorded in the estate account of John Peterson. It may be significant that the 1782 Greenville will of Thomas Morris mentioned a wife Boyce and among others, daughter Bethia and her husband John Brewer.

KINCHEN EXCURSUS. Evidence is strong that Martha, presumed first wife of John Peterson and the mother of his surviving children, was the daughter of William Kinchen, c. 1692-1779. He was the subject of a celebrated passage in William Byrd's 1728 History of the Dividing Line. Kinchen later moved from the Meherrin to Occoneechee Neck in Northampton Co. N.C. and finally settled on Swift Creek in Edgecombe. He was the son of William Kinchen who died testate in Isle of Wight Co. Va. in 1735 and his wife Elizabeth, whose identity is unproven. It has been suggested she was a member of either the Raiford or Joyner families. By 1740 Elizabeth was in Bertie Co. N.C. where as "late of Isle of Wight" she deeded personal property to her son William and his son William, and his son William, her grandson (Bertie D.B. "F", pp. 176, 203).

The identity of Mary, the first wife of William Kinchen d. 1779, is unknown. From deeds it appears they had at least three children: William, who died testate in Edgecombe in 1758; Henry; and Mary who m. 1st Richard McKinnie and 2nd Blake Baker. There may well have been other daughters, including Martha, the wife of John Peterson. The use of the name Kinchen among the descendants of John and Martha, and especially the combination "Martha Kinchen" supports such a relationship. The issue of William Kinchen by his first wife is the only logical place for this to occur. According to a prenuptial agreement in Northampton in 1758, this William Kinchen married secondly Sarah, the daughter of Robert House. (Northampton D.B. 2-500). His Edgecombe will, dated July, 1779 and probated later the same year, mentions only wife Sarah and her two children Mourning Ball and son Mathew. There is no mention of his family by the earlier marriage. Later Edgecombe deeds show Mourning married Spencer Ball and Mathew married Elizabeth Bellamy. This couple moved to Hancock Co. Ga. where so many of the Peterson connections had settled. The widow Sarah House Kinchen married

2nd about 1784 Elisha Rogers of Edgecombe who d.s.p. in 1786. (Edgecombe D.B. 4-pp. 193,284).

Henry Kinchen, above, is of particular interest as there is evidence in the records of an association with the John Peterson family. He and Batte Peterson, oldest son of John and Martha, both witnessed a deed in Northampton from William Lankford to William Kinchen in 1757. On 11 July, 1761 both Henry and Batte bought lots in the town of Tarboro which had only recently been laid out. Peterson was styled as "of Brunswick Co. Va." The lots did not adjoin. They were the only lot purchases in the town for several months. (Edgecombe D.B. "C", pp 20,23). The titles cannot be traced in the Edgecombe registry and may have lapsed for some reason. Also pertinent is the name Henry Kinchen given to the eldest son of John Peterson, d. 1799, brother to Batte, and Batte Peterson appearing as a witness to a 1757 Edgecombe deed from Joseph Lane to Blake Baker, husband to Mary Kinchen, the sister of Henry. Henry Kinchen d.s.p. intestate, seemingly prior to the 1762 Northampton poll tax. In 1758 his father William deeded him 1100 acres in Occoneechee where William had lived. (Northampton Co. N.C. D.B. 2-p. 502). In 1770 this identical tract was sold by John Kinchen, oldest son of William d. 1758, no doubt as heir at law of his uncle Henry. (Ibid. Book 5-p. 48).

John Peterson, though a resident of Virginia, obtained a grant of 200 acres in Johnston Co. N.C. in 1752, in an area in which William Kinchen had also invested. This tract later fell in Dobbs County and was in Wayne County when John's son William sold it in 1786. (Wayne Co. D.B. 4-22). Both William Peterson and his brother Kinchen lived in Dobbs for a time.

John Peterson made his will in 1763 and the same was recorded in Brunswick in 1769. He did not rewrite his will following his 1764 marriage to Elizabeth Briggs and neither the child by that marriage or his last wife Boyce are mentioned in the document. At the time the will was written, only son Batte was of age and Temperance was the only married daughter.

Issue of John Peterson⁴ and Martha (presumed Kinchen):

1. Batte⁵ m. Mary Taylor
2. William⁵ m. 1st Sarah Williamson, 2nd Sarah Bass
3. John⁵ m. Martha Barrett
4. Kinchen⁵ m. Ann Stanton
5. Temperance⁵ m. Henry Taylor
6. Mary⁵ m. 1st William Turner, 2nd Arthur Brown
7. Martha⁵ m. Reb. Joseph Gurley
8. Patience⁵ m. Thomas Turner
9. Rebecca⁵ m. 1st Peterson Thweatt, 2nd Jesse Grigg
10. Elizabeth⁵ m. James Thweatt
11. Lucy⁵ m. Edwin Lundy

- John Peterson⁴ had issue by Elizabeth Briggs.
12. Frances Briggs Peterson⁵ m. Southampton M.B. 1782 Miles Cary d.s.p.

Frances, above, was born after her father wrote his will. On 15 May 1769 George Briggs deeded to his granddaughter Frances Briggs Peterson, five slaves then in possession of the executors of John Peterson, decd. of Brunswick. (Sussex Co. D.B. "D"-61). In Southampton orphans court, Charles Briggs was guardian to Frances Briggs Peterson, orphan of John in 1769 and Benjamin Blunt served in the same capacity in 1779.

Kinchen⁵ Peterson, (John⁴) married his cousin Ann⁵ Stanton, (Elizabeth Thweatt⁴, Ann³ Peterson, John², John¹. See S.S.V VII p. 26). There were no children. In a 1794 Northampton deed Kinchen conveyed personal property to "his nieces and nephews": William, Judah, Julianna, Elizabeth, Rebecca, Mary, and Batte Stanton of Wayne Co., N.C. These were the children of Ann's brother John Stanton and his wife Elizabeth Short. Kinchen Peterson died testate in Northampton Co., N.C. in 1799.

Martha Peterson⁵ (John⁴). Underaged at the time of her father's death, she was a ward of her brother-in-law Henry Taylor. She married Joseph Gurley, Southampton County M.B. 1772. He later became an Episcopal clergyman and was ordained by Bishop White in Philadelphia in 1788. According to Virginia church archives, he was assistant in 1792 to the Rev. George Gurley in St. Luke's Parish, Southampton County. George Gurley had held the parish during the Anglican establishment and died in Southampton in 1804. The relationship between the two men is unknown. In 1793, the Rev. Joseph Gurley moved to Murfreesboro in Hertford Co. N.C. where he advertised in the "Edenton Gazette" in March of that year that he was opening a school. He is said to have died soon thereafter and does not appear in the 1800 U.S. census for Hertford. The Hertford County records for the period in question have been destroyed and the issue of Joseph Gurley and Martha Peterson is uncertain. In an unrecorded 1779 Southampton Co. Va. deed, Joseph put slaves in trust with William Peterson and Thomas Turner for the benefit of Elizabeth, Lucy and Henry Gurley, his children by Martha. There were other children born later. Peterson Gurley appears on the Hertford census in 1800 and 1810 but not in 1820. According to the Winborne family history, John Gurley, son of a minister, married Sarah Agatha Winborne, b. 1794 and had sons Joseph and Albert Michael Gurley, b. 1818, who moved to Mississippi. According to the same source, this John Gurley had a brother Thomas. The Elizabeth Gurley who married Peyton R. Rose in Bertie Co. N.C. in 1799 may be the Elizabeth mentioned as daughter of Joseph in the 1779 Southampton deed above. William Peterson Gurley who appears on the 1850 Bertie U.S. Census

probably belongs to this family. He married Sarah E. Smallwood, Bertie Co. M.B. 1846.

Rebecca⁵ Peterson, (John⁴) married 1st her cousin Peterson⁶ Thweatt (James⁴ Thweatt, Judith³ Peterson, John², John¹) who died testate in Brunswick Co. Va. 1779, leaving sons John Peterson and Peterson Thweatt. For descendants, see S.S.V. VII p. 137. Rebecca married 2nd Jesse Grigg, Greenville Co. Va. M.B. 1783. The Griggs and Rebecca's two sons by her first husband moved to Hancock Co. Ga. where Jesse died testate 1813. Rebecca had died before him. Mentioned in the will were the three sons and two daughters listed below and grand-daughter Louisiana Devereux. In June 1802 John P. Thweatt deeded a slave to his half sister Sally, wife of William Devereux. (Hancock Co. Ga. D.B. "G", p. 102). Sally had died before her father wrote his will. The marriage dates given below are from Marriages of Hancock Co. Ga. 1806-1850, by Martha Lou Houston (1947) referred to henceforth as Houston.

Issue of Rebecca Peterson and her second husband Jesse Grigg:

1. William⁶ Grigg
2. Jesse⁶ Grigg
3. Williamson⁶ Grigg
4. Elizabeth⁶ Peterson Grigg m. 1806 Armistead Richardson
5. Louisa⁶ Grigg m. _____ Mansfield
6. Sally⁶ Grigg m. William Devereux and had one child:
Louisiana A.⁷ Devereux who m. Henry B. Halcomb in 1818.

One Louisa M. Grigg m. 1820 Gideon Holsey. She was probably a grand-daughter of Jesse and Rebecca above. Listed in the 1850 U.S. census Hancock Co. Ga. were: Gideon Holsey, b. 1827; Louisa M. Holsey, b. 1833 and Ella Holsey, b. 1838.

Elizabeth⁵ Peterson (1761-1806), (John⁴) married 1777 her cousin James⁶ Thweatt (1752-1814) (James⁴ Thweatt, Judith³ Peterson, John², John¹). He was brother to Peterson Thweatt, first husband to Elizabeth's sister Rebecca (See S.S.V. 7, p.137). James and Elizabeth moved to Hancock Co. Ga. On her death he married Susanna, widow of James Jones. For descendants of James and Elizabeth (Peterson) Thweatt, see Boddie, p. 178.

They had issue:

1. Uriah⁶ Thweatt (1781-1815) m. 1814 Harriet T. Napier
2. Thomas⁶ Thweatt (1786-1853), of whom later
3. Eliza⁶ Thweatt (1785-1851) m 1st Archibald Devereux who d.s.p. She m. 2nd Michael Kennan and had 3 sons and a daughter.
4. Kinchen Peterson⁶ Thweatt (1789-1849) m. 1st) Eliza Reese
2) Eliza R. Harris

5. Dr. James⁶ Thweatt (1793-1867) m. Frances Flanders Moore
6. Mary⁶ Thweatt m. 1st 1814 Gen. William Flewellen and 2nd in 1842 the Rev. Isaac N. Johnson.

Thomas⁶ Thweatt (Elizabeth Peterson⁵, John⁴) a Methodist clergyman, was born in Virginia in 1786 prior to his parents migration to Georgia and died in Atlanta in 1853 where he is buried. He lived for a time in Upson Co. Ga. He m 1st 1807 (Houston) his cousin Temperance Sugars⁷ Turner (John Turner⁶, Mary Peterson⁵, John⁴). See under the descendants of Mary Peterson and William Turner to follow. He m. 2nd 1821 (Houston) Catherine Stith Hamill, b. 1795 the daughter of John Hamill, a native of Ireland and Susan Stith, the sister of Judge William Stith, Susan, b. 1774, was living in the household of her daughter and son-in-law in DeKalb Co. Ga. at the time of the 1850 U.S. census.

Issue of Thomas⁶ Thweatt and Temperance Sugars⁷ Turner:

1. James⁷ Thweatt (1810-1831)
2. John Turner⁷ Thweatt (1813-1869) of whom later
3. Eliza P.⁷ Thweatt (1815-1817)
4. Mary⁷ Harriet Thweatt d.s.p.
5. Thomas⁷ Thweatt (1820-1839).

Issue of Thomas⁶ Thweatt and his 2nd wife Catherine S. Hamill. Four of the children listed below were in their father's household in the 1850 census.

6. Susan Frances⁷ Thweatt, b. 1822 m. 1839 Upson Co. M.B George L. Birdsong
7. Mary Eliza.⁷ Thweatt b. 1824 m. 1841 Upson Co. m.B. her cousin Batte Paterson⁸ Clark (Rebecca⁷ Peterson, John⁶, Batte⁵, John⁴.) See under descendants of Batte and Mary (Taylor) Peterson.
8. Catherine U.⁷ Thweatt, B. 1826 - unmarried in 1850
9. William Kinchen⁷ Thweatt, b. 1828 - d.s.p.
10. Uriah⁷ Thweatt b. 1830 d.s.p.
11. Uriah James⁷ Thweatt (1833-1885) m. Mrs. Betty Green and had one son Robert Emerson⁸ Thweatt of Milam Co. Texas.
12. Sarah W.⁷ Thweatt, b. 1834.

John Turner⁷ Thweatt, only surviving child of Thomas Thweatt and his first wife, married Elizabeth R. Spear in Jasper Co. Ga. in 1834. As a resident of Macon Co. Ala. he gave a power of attorney to his father Thomas in Upson County in 1842. Macon Co. Ala. deeds show he did not remain there long and his final destination is unknown.

Lucy⁵ Peterson (John⁴) m. Edwin Lundy Southampton Co. Va. M.B. 1788. Nothing further is known about him. The inventory of Lucy's estate was presented in Greenville Co. Va. in January of 1803. Issue two children:

1. Angelina Lundy^s b. 1790
2. Henry Lundy^s.

Angelina^s Lundy married 1st her cousin William^s Taylor (Temperance Peterson^s, John⁺) of Southampton Co. Va. They moved to Hancock Co. Ga. where they had two sons and a daughter. See Taylor for descendants. She married 2nd another cousin Jacqueline^s Peterson (John^s, John⁺) but had no issue by him. He had been married previously to Elizabeth^s Taylor, sister to Angelina's first husband William.

Henry Lundy^s never married. He died testate in Hancock Co. Ga. in 1820. His will mentions sister Angelina, wife of William Taylor and cousins Thomas Thweatt, John Turner, and Rebecca Walton. Thweatt and Turner were first cousins on the Peterson side who also resided in Hancock County. His connection to Rebecca Walton is undetermined.

Temperance^s Peterson (John⁺) m. Henry Taylor of Southampton (Brunswick Co. Va. M.B. 1758). He was the son of Etheldred and Patience (Kinchin) Taylor and brother to Mary Taylor, wife to Batte Peterson. Henry left a will in Southampton County dated March 1781 and proved the following June. He mentioned his wife but not by name and the seven children listed below. Temperance Peterson Taylor outlived her husband by many years. The inventory of her estate was recorded in Southampton Co. in October of 1798.

Issue of Temperance^s Peterson and Henry Taylor:

1. Etheldred^s Taylor - of whom later
2. Elizabeth^s Taylor m. William Browne, Jr., d.s.p.
3. John^s Taylor - of whom later
4. Patsey^s Taylor married William Hall, d.s.p.
5. Mary^s Taylor m. Ellis Gray Blake - of whom later
6. Charlotte^s Taylor d.s.p. testate Southampton County, leaving her estate to her mother Temperance.
7. Henry^s Taylor m. Rebecca Thorpe, daughter of John Thorp and widow of Newit Claud, Southampton M.B. 1798. She m. 3rd Francis Clements and 4th in 1808 John Barham.

Etheldred^s Taylor (Temperance Peterson^s, John⁺) married in 1782 (Southampton County M.B.) Rebecca Tyus. They conveyed land together in Southampton in 1786. The marriage contract of Etheldred and his 2nd wife Elizabeth Ridley was dated 13 Feb. 1790. He had no issue by her. His will, dated Feb. 1791, was recorded in Southampton the following July. He mentioned his wife Elizabeth and his daughter Elizabeth who was under the age of 18. According to the marriage bonds of Sussex Co. Va. the widow Elizabeth m. 2nd Francis Woolfolk 1793 and 3rd Dr. Samuel Blunt.

Elizabeth⁷ Taylor (1785-1831), (Etheldred⁶ Taylor, Temperance⁵ Peterson), m. Southampton M.B. 1800 Peter Blow, the son of Richard and Anne (Scott) Blow. They moved to St. Louis, Mo. where he died in 1832. They had issue (See Bulletin of Missouri Historical Society, Vol. 4, 1847-48):

1. Mary Ann⁶ Blow (1802-1826) m. Mr. Key of Ala.
2. Thomas Vaughn⁶ Blow (1804-1812).
3. Elizabeth Rebecca⁶ Blow (1806-1862) d.s.p. St. Louis
4. Richard Benjamin⁶ Blow (1808-1813)
5. Charlotte Taylor⁶ Blow (1810-1905) m. 1831 Joseph Charless, Jr. of Covington, La.
6. Martha Ella⁶ Blow (1812-1841) m. 1840 Charles D. Drake
7. Peter Etheldred Taylor⁶ Blow (1814-1866) m. 1st Eugenie La Beaume in 1838 and 2nd 1848 Sarah Tunstall
8. Henry Taylor⁶ Blow (1817-1875) m. 1840 Martha Grimsley. See The Dictionary of American Biography for his distinguished career and that of his daughter Susan Elizabeth⁶ Blow (1843-1916).
9. Taylor⁶ Blow (1820-1869) m. 1843 Eliza Wahrendorff
10. William Thomas⁶ Blow (1822-1877) m. 1854 Julia Webster.

Mary⁶ Taylor, (Temperance⁵ Peterson, John⁴) m. Ellis Gray Blake (1768-1816), a native of Boston, Mass. who settled first in Southampton Co., Va. and then in Petersburg. She died in 1811. Issue from Increase Blake of Boston, His Ancestors and Descendants, with a full Account of William Blake of Dorchester and his Five Children, Francis E. Blake (1898), p. 57. This volume carries the descendants of Mary Taylor and Ellis Blake down for several generations. (Ibid:pp 77-79 & pp 111-115). The record below is supplemented by information in the Prentis Price Papers in the Virginia State Library and Archives.

Issue of Mary⁶ Taylor and Ellis G. Blake:

1. Eliza Ann⁷ Blake (1795-1825) m. 1815 Thomas Willcox and d.s.p.
2. Henry Taylor⁷ Blake (1798-1866) m. Caroline M. Friend - to Philadelphia, Pa.
3. Bennett Taylor⁷ Blake (1800-1882), of whom later
4. Dr. Ellis Gray⁷ Blake (1802-1863) m. Eliza Leachman - to Bolivar, MO.
5. John Taylor⁷ Blake (1802- c. 1846) twin to above d.s.p. Texas
6. Rev. Nathaniel Oliver⁷ Blake (1804-1880) m. Mary Wheeler to Tenn.

The Rev. Bennett Taylor⁷ Blake (Mary⁶ Taylor, Temperance⁵ Peterson, John⁴), m. 1828 Fetna Price (1810-1836), daughter of Thomas and Rebecca (Robertson) Price of "Oakey Grove", Wake Co. N.C. He m. 2nd her sister Mrs. Scheherazade Price Mial (1805-1853) in 1837.

Issue of Bennett T. 7 Blake and his

1. Laura Ann^e Blake (1829-1855) m. 1851 William C. Doub, newspaperman and teacher. He was professor at both Trinity and Greensboro colleges in North Carolina.
2. Mary Rebecca^e Blake (1831-1839)
3. John Gray^e Blake (1833-1836)
4. Bennett T.^e Blake (1835-1854).

Issue of the Rev. Bennett T. 7 Blake by his second wife:

5. Joseph^e Blake, b. 1839, m. 1860 Lucy Caroline Person (1841-1898), the daughter of Anthony and Lucy Caroline (Davis) Person of Franklin and Wake Counties, N.C.

John^e Taylor (Temperance^e Peterson, John⁺) m. Martha Kinchen^e Peterson, Southampton M.B. 1783. She was the daughter of his maternal uncle William^e Peterson. John resided in Southampton County where his will, dated Feb. 1799, was probated in December of the same year. The will of his widow Martha was dated May 1808 and proved the following August. According to these two wills they had the children listed below. The account of the Taylor family published in the Va. Magazine has confused in part the issue of John with that of his father Henry Taylor.

John^e and Martha Taylor had issue:

1. Nancy⁷ Taylor m. Thomas Fitzhugh - see below
2. William⁷ Taylor - of whom later
3. Hannah⁷ Taylor - no record
4. Elizabeth⁷ Taylor m. 1807 her cousin Jacquelin^e Peterson (John^e, John⁺). For issue see under descendants of John and Martha (Barrett) Peterson to follow.
5. Henry⁷ Taylor m. Jane W. Gurley and d.s.p. 1815. She m. 2nd Thomas Spires.

Nancy 7 Taylor (John^e, Temperance Peterson^e) m. Thomas Fitzhugh. Issue from an 1847 Southampton Co. Va. chancery suit.

1. Elizabeth Fitzhugh^e
2. Thomas Fitzhugh^e
3. Drew Fitzhugh^e
4. John Fitzhugh^e
5. Martha Kinchen Peterson Fitzhugh^e

William Taylor⁷ (John^e, Temperance Peterson^e) married his first cousin Angelina^e Lundy (Lucy Peterson^e, John⁺). They moved to Hancock Co., Ga. about 1812. On William's death Angelina married their cousin Jacquelin Peterson, widower of William's sister Elizabeth, but had no issue by him. The obituary of Angelina Lundy Taylor-Peterson, at age 64 in Cuthbert, Ga. appeared in the 24 Nov. 1854 issue of the Southern Christian Advocate. This account went on to say she

was the mother of the late Judge William Taylor. Her will, dated 1854, was probated in Randolph Co. Ga. She mentioned her two daughters-in-law Maria L. and Mary Ann Taylor, daughter Elizabeth K. and her husband Joseph Gonder; grand-son William Burwell Taylor and her five grandchildren; Joseph H., William, Rebecca, Anne R. and Henry Lundy Taylor, children of her deceased son William.

Issue of William⁷ Taylor and Angelina⁶ Lunday: (marriage dates are from Houston).

1. William⁸ Taylor, b. 1811 m. 1834 Maria L. Brooking - of whom later
2. Henry Lundy⁸ Taylor, b. 1813 Joseph B. Gonder, b. Ga. 1808. According to the 1850 Hancock Co. U.S. census Joseph and Eliza had two children; Gertrude⁹, b. 1837 and Mary⁹, b. 1843.

Judge William⁸ Taylor (William⁷, John⁶, Temperance Peterson⁵) and his wife Maria L. Brooking, b. Ga. 1817 had issue: (reference the U.S. Census 1850 Randolph Co. Ga. and his mother's will). Judge Taylor died about 1852.

1. Joseph⁹ Taylor b. 1836
2. William⁹ Taylor, b. 1838
3. Rebecca⁹ Taylor, b. 1842
4. Ann⁹ Taylor, b. 1843
5. Henry Lundy⁹ Taylor, b. 1849.

Henry Lundy⁸ Taylor (William⁷, John⁶, Temperance Peterson⁵ and his wife Mary Ann Lucas, b. 1818 had issue according to the Randolph Co. Ga. 1850 census:

1. William Burwell⁹ Taylor - b. 1837
2. Eliza⁹ Taylor n. 1838
3. Maria L.⁹ Taylor b. 1840
4. Ann⁹ Taylor b. 1842
5. John W.⁹ Taylor b. 1844
6. Louisa A.⁹ Taylor b. 1846
7. William H.⁹ Taylor b. 1848
8. Mary Ann⁹ Taylor b. 1850,

John Peterson⁵ (John⁴, Batte³) married Martha Barrett, mentioned as daughter Martha Peterson in the 1797 Northampton Co. N.C. will of Thomas Barrett. As John and Martha Peterson they sold land in Brunswick Co. Va. in 1776 that he had inherited from his father John d. 1769. John moved to Northampton Co. N.C. where records show he died intestate in 1799 leaving the children listed below. As "of Northampton County", his widow Martha made her will in 1805, probated in Bertie in 1809. She mentioned her four sons:

1. Henry Kinchen^s Peterson of whom later
2. Thomas Barrett^s Peterson of whom later
3. Jacquelin^s Peterson see below
4. Robert^s Peterson He m. Mary, surname unknown and d.s.p. He was administrator of her estate in Bertie in 1845. His own 1848 Bertie Co. N.C. will mentioned his nieces Martha R. Peterson, Maria R. Miller, and Mary O. Peterson.

Jacquelin^s Peterson (John^s, John⁺) m. 1807 his cousin Elizabeth Taylor. They moved to Hancock Co. Ga. On her death he m. 2nd Angelina Lundy, widow of his brother-in-law William Taylor but had no issue by her. Jacquelin's 1828 Hancock Co. Ga. will mentioned wife Angelina,; daughter Martha Kinchen Barrett Peterson, "what I received of the estate of William Taylor, decd; stepdaughter Eliza Taylor and brother Thomas B. Peterson. According to Houston, Martha K. B.⁷ Peterson, only issue of Jacquelin, m. 1833 Minor Walker, Esq. They are untraced.

Henry Kinchen^s Peterson (John^s, John⁺) represented Northampton Co. N.C. in the House of Commons in 1796 and Bertie in 1802. He m. 1st, Eleanor, the daughter of John Wolfenden who died testate in Bertie in 1803 and 2nd in 1809, Elizabeth, daughter of Clark Freeman of Bertie. Abstracts Vital Records, Raleigh, N.C. Newspapers, Vol. I (1979) Lois Neal. According to the same source, Henry died in 1811. His widow m. 2nd John Folk. The will of Henry Peterson is on file in Bertie.

Issue of Henry K. Peterson and Eleanor Wolfenden.

1. Rebecca e.A. Peterson⁷ m. Robert Miller - of whom later
2. John W. Peterson⁷ - of whom later.

Issue of Henry K. Peterson and 2nd wife Elizabeth Freeman.

3. Henry Peterson⁷ - untraced may have moved to Lincoln Co. N.C.

Rebecca⁷ Peterson (Henry K.^s, John^s) m. 1823 Robert W. Miller who died in Bertie late in the same year leaving her pregnant. Rebecca herself died 10 Sept. 1824 leaving an only child Maria Robert^s Miller, b. 1824, mentioned in the 1848 will of her uncle Robert Peterson. She is untraced.

John W.⁷ Peterson (Henry K.^s, John^s) b. 1800 - m. 1825 Susan A. Burn, b. 1800, the daughter of Capt. John Burn of Bertie Co. N.C. John W. Peterson died testate in Bertie in 1854 and his widow Susan likewise in 1858. Issue of John W. and Susan (Burn) Peterson:

1. Martha R.^s Peterson - b. 1828 - listed in census records as deaf and dumb

2. Mary O. ^s Peterson, b. 1832 married by 1850 Dr. Robert A. Shields, b. Va. 1827. In the 1860 Bertie Census they had issue: Sarah^s, b. 1853 and Robert J.^s b. 1858
3. Susan^s Peterson, died prior to 1850 married William H. Bailey and had an only child Susan A.^s Bailey, b. 1844 who was living in the Shields household above in 1860. The child Susan was mentioned in the wills of both John W. and Susan Peterson, above, but no relationship given.

Thomas B. ^s Peterson (John^s, John⁺, Batte^s) m. Nancy Vinson, 1782, daughter of James Vinson of Northampton Co. n.C. and his wife Sarah, the daughter of John Short. The 1792 Northampton will of John Short mentioned his deceased daughter Sarah Vinson. Nancy was married to Thomas Peterson at the time of an 1804 Northampton division of the property of both James Vinson and John Short among the heirs. Thomas B. Peterson moved to Hancock Co. Ga. and John Short among the heirs. Thomas B. Peterson moved to Hancock Co. Ga. and then on to Early Co. Ga. where his will, dated 1832 was probated in Nov. of the same year. He mentioned wife Nancy: sons William B.; Thomas B. and Robert B. Peterson; daughter Sarah Watson and daughter Martha B. Henderson. Friend Brockman W. Henderson was named executor. The 1829 Hancock Co. Ga. land lottery and the records of the Sparta Academy in the same county suggest there was also a son James B. Peterson who died a young man in the lifetime of his father. Thomas's widow Nancy was living with her son Robert in Randolph Co. Ga. at the time of the 1850 U.S. census.

Issue of Thomas B. and Nancy Peterson:

1. James B. ⁷ Peterson d.s.p.
2. William B. ⁷ Peterson untraced
3. Thomas B. ⁷ Peterson b. 1813 see below
4. Robert B. ⁷ Peterson, 1823 unmarried in 1850
5. Sarah S. ⁷ Peterson m. 1817 (Houston) William C. Watson untraced.
6. Martha B. ⁷ Peterson, b. 1814 m. Brockman W. Henderson see below.

Thomas B. ⁷ Peterson (Thomas^s, John^s) moved to Henry Co. Ala. by 1847 where he is listed with his wife Permelia (b. 1825 Ga.) are given in the 1860 U.S. census. Her surname is unknown but it may be significant that also included in the household were Jane Bass, b. Ga. 1801 and Henry J. Bass, b. 1837.

1. R.S. ^s Peterson, b. 1847 - male
2. S.T. ^s Peterson - b. 1850 - female
3. Mary E. ^s Peterson - b. 1852
4. T.J. ^s Peterson, b. 1857 - male
5. Martha M. ^s Peterson - infant.

Martha B.⁷ Peterson (Thomas⁶ B., John⁵) and her husband Brockman W. Henderson, b. Ga. 1808 also moved to Henry Co. Ala. and settled near her brother Thomas. From the 1860 census come the following issue, the first three children were born in Ga. and the rest in Ala.

1. W.H.⁸ Henderson b. 1843
2. Sarah⁸ Henderson b. 1848
3. Clementine⁸ Henderson, b. 1849
4. B.M.⁸ Henderson, b. 1851
5. Walker⁸ Henderson, b. 1856.

Mary⁵ Peterson (John⁴, Batte³) married first William Turner who died testate in Brunswick Co. Va. 1774, mentioning wife Mary, a son John and three daughters listed later. Mary m. 2nd Brunswick County M.D. 1778 Arthur Brown, of North Carolina. The bondsman was Henry Turner. Brown, a resident of the Roxobel section in southwestern Bertie Co. N.C., had been married previously, and had issue. Arthur's will, dated 1783, probated Bertie Co. N.C. in 1785 mentioned his seven children and left his wife Mary all the estate she had at their marriage. The youngest three children: Peterson, Henry, and Stephen were left slaves to be divided when Peterson turned 21. These sons were his issue by Mary Peterson. In 1785 Mary made an agreement with her stepson Arthur Brown, Jr. to receive a yearly lifetime stipend in place of a dower. She was still living in 1823 when another agreement was made with Thomas F. Norfleet, as administrator of Arthur Brown, Jr., who had died in 1810.

Issue of Mary⁵ Peterson and her first husband William Turner: (The dates, except for the second marriage of Jennett Turner, are from the marriage bonds of Greensville Co., Va.)

1. Jennett⁶ Turner m. 1st 1788 Cordall Clifton, 2nd 1801 Allen Jones.
2. Patsy⁶ Turner m. 1788 Arthur Applewhite - untraced
3. Rebecca⁶ Turner m. 1st 1790 Aaron Smith, and 2nd 1806 Ransom Harwell
4. John⁶ Turner m. 1791 Elizabeth Williamson.

Issue of Mary Peterson and her 2nd husband Arthur Brown.

5. Peterson⁶ Brown - see below
6. Henry⁶ Brown - d.s.p.
7. Stephen⁶ Brown - see below.

Both Peterson and Stephen Brown settled near Rich Square in Northampton Co. N.C., a short distance from the home of their step-father in western Bertie. Peterson m. Elizabeth, the daughter of Thomas White, a noted cabinetmaker in Rich Square. See the comprehensive discussion of White and his family in The Furniture of Coastal N.C., John Bivins (1989) pp. 510-512. White died intestate but Brown's marriage to Elizabeth is proven by an

1816 petition concerning the estate of her deceased brother Joseph who d.s.p 1799 in the Northampton loose estates papers. On the death of Elizabeth Peterson, Brown m. early in 1823 her sister Margaret White. (Northampton Co M.B.) His will, dated Aug. 1823, and probated the following month in Northampton Co. N.C. mentioned wife Margaret and the children listed below. The estate of Margaret herself was filed in 1830. She had no issue.

Issue of Peterson⁶ Brown and Elizabeth White.

1. Thomas⁷ Brown
2. William⁷ Brown
3. Mary⁷ Brown
4. Margaret⁷ Brown.

Stephen⁶ Brown (Mary⁵ Peterson, John⁴) According to an 1823 Northampton Co. N.C. estates division, his wife Mary was the daughter of Edmund Peele. Stephen's Northampton will, dated Sept. 1826 and probated the following December, mentioned wife Mary and the three sons below.

1. Peterson⁷ Brown
2. Stephen⁷ Brown
3. Joseph⁷ Brown.

Guardian bonds for Stephen and Joseph Brown, as orphans of Stephen were filed in Northampton until 1844. However, by the time of the 1850 U.S. census the issue of both Peterson Brown, d. 1823 and Stephen Brown, d. 1826 had left the Northampton area for parts unknown.

Issue of Jennett⁶ Turner (Mary⁵ Peterson, John⁴) and her 1st husband Cordall Clifton, who died intestate in Southampton Co. Va. 1798.

1. Sally T.⁷ Clifton (1792-1859) m. William H. Hardee 1810
2. Thomas⁷ Clifton m. 1814 Nancy Applewhite

Issue of Jennett Turner by her 2nd husband Allen Jones

1. Peter⁷ Jones
2. Martha⁷ Jones (1803-1865) m. Edwin B. Claud
3. Rebecca ⁷ Jones m. William L. Everett
4. Mary⁷ Jones said to have m. Sampson C. Reese
5. Elizabeth⁷ Jones (1802-1862) m. Joseph T. Claud
6. William Allen⁷ Jones, b. 1807, m. 1st Rebecca Jane Williamson and 2nd in 1859 Martha S.E. Turner.

Issue of Rebecca⁶ Turner (Mary⁵ Peterson, John⁴) and her 1st husband Aaron Smith, who died testate in Southampton Co., Va. in 1798.

1. Thomas P.⁷ Smith
2. William Turner⁷ Smith
3. Mary⁷ Smith.

- Issue of Rebecca⁶ Turner and her 2nd husband Ransom Harwell
4. Lewis Turner⁷ Harwell
 5. Allen B.⁷ Harwell.

John⁶ Turner (Mary⁵ Peterson, John⁴) married Elizabeth Williamson, Greensville Co. Va. M.B. 1791 with Mary and Nancy Bynum as witnesses.

MICKLEBURROUGH EXCURSUS. Elizabeth Swann Williamson, above, was the daughter of John Williamson of Halifax Co. N.C. and his wife Abigail Bynum, the 2nd wife and widow of Col. William Whitehead who died testate in Halifax in 1765. Abigail was mentioned as daughter in the 1771 Southampton Co. Va. will of her mother Elizabeth Sugars Fort-Bynum, along with three of her Whitehead children and her son Robert Mickleberry Williamson. John Williamson was the son of Robert Williamson who died testate in Halifax Co. N.C. 1765 mentioning his wife Elizabeth, sons John and George, daughter Susannah Hackett and her children Thomas and Elizabeth. Robert was a native of Middlesex Co. Va. who appears to have lived in Caroline Co. Va. before moving to North Carolina with his sons. His daughter remained in Virginia. The will of one Robert Mickleburrough, dated Aug. 1788 and probated the following month in Caroline County was found in suit papers in Albemarle Co. Va. and thus survived the destruction of the Caroline records for that period. He listed among his major legatees John and George Williamson and Susannah Hackett and appointed Thomas Hackett one of his two executors. His exact relationship to Robert Williamson is not known. In the records of Middlesex County Robert Mickelburrough was referred to as orphan of Edmund Mickleburrough, decd. in 1737. It is significant that the estate of Edmund Mickleberry (sic) was recorded among the loose estates papers in Halifax Co. N.C. in 1771.

John and Elizabeth Turner moved to Hancock Co. Ga. where he died intestate in 1829. The will of his widow Elizabeth Swann Turner, dated Hancock 28 July 1831, mentioned her seven children, then living but not by name, and her grandsons John T. and Thomas Thweatt. They were the sons of her deceased daughter Temperance. Sons John W. and Thomas Mickleberry Turner were appointed executors. According to information sent to the editor of this magazine by a family connection in Texas there were seven children who are listed below. Evidently an eighth child, living in 1831 died young and had been forgotten by family members. In 1843 the Hancock estate was finally distributed. The wife of John A. Vaughan who received a share has not been identified. John W. Turner does not appear in the division but a share went to M.B. Turner.

John Turner⁶ and Elizabeth Swann Williamson had issue: (The marriage dates, except for Martha Ryan are from Houston)

1. Temperance Sugars⁷ Turner m. 1807 her cousin Thomas⁶ Thweatt

(Elizabeth⁵ Peterson, John⁴) as his first wife.

2. Mary⁷ Turner m. probable John A. Vaughan - untraced
3. John Williamson⁷ Turner - untraced
4. Eliza Ann⁷ Turner m. 1820 William Hamill - of whom later
5. Pamela S. ⁷ Turner m. 1825 William B. Stephens.
6. Martha Bynum⁷ Turner m. 1833 Dennis L. Ryan - Ryan Bible Record
7. Thomas Mickleberry⁷ Turner m. 1st____ 2nd 1837 Sarah C. Clayton.

Eliza Ann⁷ Turner (John⁶, Mary Peterson⁵, John⁴) married William S. Hamill, (b. 1798), the son of John Hamill and Catherine Stith and brother to Catherine S. Hamill, the second wife of Thomas Smith, widower of Temperance S. Turner. W.S. Hamill m 2nd 1839 (Houston) Mrs. Mary Turner, b. 1801 but had no children by her. She has not been identified. By 1850 Hamill and his family had moved to Dooly Co. Ga. where they appear in the 1850 U.S. census.

Eliza Turner and W.S. Hamill had the following children:

1. William S.⁸ Hamill, Jr., b. 1823
2. Thomas B. ⁸ Hamill, b. 1829
3. Robert C.⁸ Hamill, b. 1833
4. Susan C. ⁸ Hamill, b. 1836
5. John T. ⁸ Hamill, b. 1823 was living in Dooly Co. Ga. but in a separate household at the time of the 1850 census with a wife Lucy, b. 1824, surname unknown and a son William S. Hamill, b. 1845.

Martha Bynum⁷ Turner (John⁶, Mary Peterson⁵, John⁴) m. Dennis L. Ryan. According to the Bible records of this family, he was b. 1783 in Baltimore and d. 1836 in Warren, Ga. Two children:

1. Anna Eliza Sugars⁸ Ryan, b. 1834 m. 1857 the Rev. Joseph Lane Warren
2. Dennis Lawrence⁸ Ryan, b. 1836 m. 1858 Ella Meriweather.

Thomas Mickleberry⁷ Turner (1810-1883) (John⁶, Mary Peterson⁵, John⁴) continued to live in Hancock Co. Ga. where he and his family appear on the 1850 census. The name of his first wife and the mother of his two oldest children is not known. He m. 2nd Sarah Clayton. His issue and the dates given below are from the census and Some Hancock Co. Tombstones.

Issue of Thomas M. Turner by first wife:

1. Robert H.⁸ Turner, b. 1832
2. John⁸ Turner, (1833-1900)

Issue of Thomas M. Turner by Sarah Clayton (1820-1913):

3. Sarah C.^e Turner (1839-1900) m Lovic Pierce, Jr. (1839-1930)
4. Thomas Clayton^e Turner (1842-1912)
5. Frank^e Turner b. 1844
6. Delarmar^e Turner b. 1847
7. Williamson^e Turner b. 1849.

TO BE CONCLUDED

A LIST OF TITHABLES, AMELIA COUNTY, BETWEEN DEEP AND FLATT CREEK
TAKEN BY THOS. TABB FOR THE YEAR 1740

by Chris Kolbe

A

James Attwood List, Ben, Judy, Phillis-3

Geo. Avery, George Avery -2

Henry Anderson, Andrew, Tomi, Job, Kitt, Sue, Grizell, Pegg-8

Mrs. Andersons List, John Sheley, Andrew, Dol-3

B

Willm. Belcher-1

Thos. Brooks, Frank-2

Jno. Blanchett, Jno. Blanchett Junr., Isaac Blanchett-3

Willm. Baldwin, Roger, Harry, Benj. Babling-4

Richd. Booker, Richard Booker, Tom, Abinton, Abigail, Flora-6

Charles Burks-1

32

Edwd. Booker, Edwd. Booker Junr., Samll Tarry, Willm. Ambross,
Joe, Sesor, Swan, Job, York, Bowser, Wander, Dick, Frank, Peter,
Isaac, Gloster, Maria, Judy, Betty, Patt, Nanny, Patt, Phillis,
Moll-24

Mr. Geo. Bookers List, Tom Indian, Joe, Bob, Veneus, Sary,
Patt-6

Charles Burks Journ.-6

Jno. Benson-1

Mr. Batts List, Thos. Batts, Frank, Darcus, Nancy-4

Thos. Boavil-1

Danll Boavil-1

Esix Boavil-1

Abraham Borton, Jack, Moll-3

45

Jacob Bowers-1

Willm. Booker, George, Sam, Sharper, Miria, Jeny, Sophina,
Mede[ony]-8

Willm. Branches, Josiah Tatam, Harry, Frank, Stepney-4

Benj. Branches List, Pholimon, Tom, Pompy-3

John Bragg-1

Edmd. Booker, Bob, Jemy, Magg-4

C

John Combs, George Combs-2

Samll. Cobbs, Robert Johnson, Peter Holland, Jamney, Pompy,
Toby, Hary, Bob, John, Galeah, Sukey, Sary, Lucy, Hanah, Kate,
Sue, Robin-17

Capt. Cocks List, Charles Anderson, York, Malbrough, Ned, Isam,
Chester, Sue, Sary, dol, Temph, Eve 11

[]

Richard Clarke, Jno. Roberts, Alicaz. Roberts, Tom, Phill,
Ruth-6

Willm. Craddock-1

Jno. Childrey-1

Robert Childers, Jno. Suttor-2

Thos. Coventon-1

D

Willm. Dunavant-1

Thos. Dunavant-1

Humphrey Dunavant-1

Nathaniel Dennis-1

James Dicks-1

Nicholas Durvin-1

Leonard Cheatham, Jno. Cheatham, Hall, Jack-4

E

John Ellis, Phillis-2
23

F

Willm. Foster, Peter, Nan

Robert Fergerson, Owing Frankling, Abraham Dirickson-3

John Fergerson, Adam, andrew, cate-4

G

Joh Gibbs, Willm. Bragg, Sam-3

John Garrot-1

Isaac Garrot-1

H

Willm. Hatchet-1

Jno. Hills List, Danll. Luellin, Charles, Lott-3

Willm. Hudson, Nicholas Hudson, Edwd. Hudson, Guffey, Plemoth,
Jack, Jean-7

Jno. Hughes-1
27

Run away
Jas. Tinker
Richd. Davis
Danl. Thomas 2 thiths
Danl. Musak
Wm. Burks
Wm. Hill
Wm. Bevil
Mat Tucker
John Trent

Patroler
15 male

John Hall, Frank-2

Edwd. Harper, Bess-2

Mr. Hardyway List, John Madon, Ned-2

Spicer Howell-1

Coll. Harrisons List, Hugh Boston, Ralf, Will, Titus, Bando,
Yallow, Phillis, Belander Bolondo-9

Ja. Jackson-1

Matt Jackson, Hanah-2

Thos. Jones, Dygal, []moth, Cyrus, Jean, Bess, Aneky-8

Thos. Jones-1

Jno. Jones-1

Capt. Jefferson List. Richd. Borum, Ceser, Samson, Acra,
Sarah-5
[]

K

Coll. Kenens List, Joseph Brooks, Stepn. Crump, Tom, Mingo, Jean
Dick, Toney, Joe, Hector Joe, Nan-11

Richd. Kisie-2

L

Jms. Long-1

Jno. Leonard-1

Henry Lester-1

Hugh Leaton-1

M

Samll Man-1

Robt. Man-1

Franc. Man-1

Saml. Morigin, Joney-2

Joseph Mathey, Abraham, Jemey-4

Jno. Major, York, Peter-3
28

Jno. Moat.-1

David Moat-1

Willm. Marshall, Sesor-2

Wm. McKewen-1

Michel McDermion-1

N

Stepn Neals List, Stepn Neal Junr., Harry, Bes-3

Wm. Neal-1

Roger Neal, Jemy, Peter-3

Joseph Nunnery-1

O

Mr. Oinsbey List

Gie Meek-1

Jno. Osborn-1

Jno. Osborns List, Sesor, Jubeter-2

Edwd. Osborn, Frank, Jeney-2

P

Samll. Pincham, Dick-1

Jno. Pride List, Cooper, Kate-2

R

Thos. Reems-1

Mr. Reeds List, Jno. Johns, Grace, Silba-3

Danll Ragsdale-1

George Ragsdale-1

Richd. Royalls List, Sipio, Seasor-2

Jno. Robertson List, Isaac Little, Will, Tom-3

Peter Rowlet-1

Franc. Rice-1

S

Robert Stokers List, Thos. Leonard Gallaway-2

Mr. Smyths List, Alick Waring, Danll. Wixon, Danll. Miller, Wm. Feston, Honabald, Sipie, Cato, Dafney-8

Thos. Spencer's List, Wm. Will Willson, Bob-2

Jno. Steen-1

Franc. Stokes List, Jack, Rachel, Sary, Moll-4

Wm. Shannon-1

George Steagall-1

T

Willm. Townes List, James Attwood, Gabril, Sipio, Simon, Dingo, Richmon, Hanabel, Henry, Jolly, Harkalous, Gloster, Charles, Portsmouth, Plimoth, Venous-14

Robt. Taylor-1

3[]

Robert Tayler Junr-1

Robert Thompson, Peter Thompson, Dick, Mango-4

Richd. Turnstills List, Wm. Coats, Maynard, Ben-3

Lodwich Tanner, Jno. Killey, Cachol, Stepney, Mol, Jeney-6

Thos. Tabb, Edmd. Booker, Jack, Jemey, [], Robin, Gloster, Sary, Nanny, Frank-10

V

Lewes Vaughn, Patt-2

W

Peter Webster, Sesar-2

Edwd, Willkinsons List, Wm. Willkinson, Robin, Dick, Naney-4
33

Joseph Wilkinson List, Will, Frank-2

Joseph Ward List, Fradr. Blake, Boson, Frank, Jack, Hanah-5

Cap. Wm. Worsham List, George, Tom, York, Phillis, Nanney,
Peter, Jno. Hudson-7

Joseph Willkinson-1

Jno. Worsham-1

Wm. Worsham-1

Barniby Wells-1

George Walker, Charles Carterril, Will, Soaldier, Frank, Tony,
Jack, Sam, Sesar, Hanah, Dynor, Lucy-12

Willm. Walthall, Will, Robin, Naney-4

Wm. Worshams List, Tom-1

Danll. Willson, Lucy-[2]
[]

Jno. Worsham List, Jno. Huard, Jack-2

Jno. Willson-1

Joseph Wattson List, Sary, Betty-2

Y

Jno. Young-1

Samll. Young-1

Robert Childress-1

Law. Brown-1
9

37

32

34

17

21

28

34

27

23
67
45
63
391

John Turner 2
Darby Garrett

Thos. Tabb.

BAIRD FAMILY BIBLE
BY CHRIS KOLBE

Baird Family was from Petersburg but had connections with Surry Co. and Prince George Co. The Bible also records vital statistics for slaves.

BIRTHS

Peter Baird son of James H. & Frances Baird born in the Town of Petersburg 24th April 1795

Eliza M. Baird dau. of Wm. & Mary Bingham was born 19 Dec. 1796 in the County of Prince George

Mary Francis dau. of Peter & Eliza M. Baird born in Prince George Dec. 13th 1817

James W. son of the above parents 30th Novr. 1819

Ephraim Winfield 18th Febuy. 1822

Robert Birchett 7th April 1824

Alexander Peter 7th August 1826

Thaddeus Montgomery 23 January 1829

Richard Pleasant 12th April 1831

Eliza Bingham & Leonidas Floyd March 5th 1834

James E. Watson & Mary F. Watson

Elizabeth Frances Watson 22d Oct. 1837

Ellen Thompson " 2d Oct. 1841

Virginia " 29 Oct. 1847

Alexander Boycot " 31 Dec. 1849

Mary Susan " 2d Nov. 1852

Children of Alexr. P. & Rebecca Baird

James Walter Baird August 1850

Wm. Benjamin " March 8th 1852

Sarah Ellis Baird 27 January 1854

Patsy born August 1816

Peter " May 14th 1837

Louis " Octr. 1838

Joe " Novr. 15th 1845

James " April 5th 1847

Simon " Octr. 22d 1827

Julia " July 1835

Edenborough " Febuy 15th 1831

Jane " Septr 1st 1832

Esex " May 5th 1834

Phillis " October 14 1836

Becky " Decr 17 1838

Phoebe " Febuy 20 1841

Cinthy " May 1843

Olive " 1813

Henry " Dec 30 1828

Anjanline " Febry 1st 1835

[Juna] " June 1st 1835

Levi " Nov 6th 1840

Roselia " March 1845

Davy

Gilbert

Mary 1820

William Aug 2d 1847

Richard Patsy child april 1849

William " " Dec 29 1850

Mary Angelina " May 1850

Jacob Patsys May 1853

[not clear]

DEATHS

Ephraim Winfield Baird of Croup February 29th 1826

Robert Birchett of Dropsy Mch 10th 1861

Richard Pleasant of Billius Desentery October 9th 1843

Ellen Watson Baird dau. of [unclear] & Virg[] 7th Oct 1858
aged 5y 1m 16 days

James W. Baird July 20 18[9]2

L.F. Baird died Jan [] 1860

Col Peter Baird died June 8 1872

Eliza M. Baird died Sep 14 1875

Thaddeus M. Baird died Oct 31 []

Alexander P. Baird died Sept. 25 1884

Annie L. Boothe died July 1885

Mary F. Watson died July 2 1890

MARRIAGES

Peter Baird to Eliza M. Bingham January 24th January 1817 by
James Hill

James E. Watson to Mary F. Baird Oct. 27th 1836 by (crossed out)
Augustin Hea[]

Alexander Peter Baird to Rebecca Ann Boothe of Surry by
Alexander Stewart December 5th 49

James W. Baird to Virginia L. Boothe of Alabama June 22d 1852

Binns B. Boothe & Eliza B. Baird November 24th 1853 by H.B.
Cowles

William Emmet Budger & Elizabeth Francis Watson Januy 1859

James Frank Ta[ppey] & Ellin Watson Nov. 15th 1864

BRUNSWICK COUNTY JUDGMENTS

by Barbara Browder

Virginia

In the General Court June 19th 1794, David, Judy, Daniel,))
Abby, Letty and Dick, Indians and paupers) Pltfs
against)
Joseph Hardaway)Deft.

On a motion for a trial at the bar of this Court of an action of

trespass, assault, battery and false imprisonment, brought by the plts. against the deft. and now depending in the District Court directed to be holden in Petersburg.

This day came the plts. by their attorney and it appearing by the affidavit of David Organ that the deft. hath had legal notice of this motion he was solemnly called but came not, whereupon for good cause shewn to the Court it is ordered that the said suit be tried at the bar of this Court and that a writ of certiorari issue to the clerk of the said District Court to certify the record and proceedings therein to this Court returnable here &c.

The following is a copy of the writ of certiorari issue [illegible] to the aforegoing order, the record accompanying the same, and of the subsequent proceedings thereon in the General Court.

The Commonwealth of Virginia to the clerk of the District Court directed by law to be held at Petersburg. Greeting. Whereas the Judges of our General Court for certain causes moved before them have ordered that there shall be a trial at the bar of the said Court in a certain action of trespass, assault, battery and false imprisonment between David, Judy, Daniel, Abby, Letty and Dick, Indians and paupers, plts., and Joseph Hardaway, deft., now depending in the District Court whereof you are clerk. Therefore we command you that the record and proceedings in the said suit with all things touching the same as fully and wholly as they now exist among the records of your office, to the Judges of our said General Court at the Capitol in the City of Richmond under your hand and seal you do certify and safely send enclosed to the clerk of the said General Court without delay together with this writ. Witness, John Brown, Clerk of our said General Court, at Richmond the 19th day of June 1794, in the eighteenth year of our foundation.

J. Brown

November 17th 1794. For reasons appearing to the Court it is ordered that this suit be continued till the next Court.

June 15th 1795. For reasons appearing to the Court it is ordered that this suit be continued till the next Court.

June 14th 1796. On the motion of the pltfs. by their attorney it is ordered that John Verell, High Sheriff of the County of Dinwiddie, and Matthew M. Claiborne his deputy be summoned to appear here on the first day of the next Court to shew cause why attachments should not issue against them for their contempt in not returning according to law the subpoenas issued by the pltfs. in this suit, which it appears by the affidavit of George Keith Taylor were delivered to the said Matthew M. Claiborne to execute.

June 17th 1797. On the motion of the pltfs. by their attorney it is ordered that Francis Lanier, Deputy Sheriff for John Verell late High Sheriff of Dinwiddie County, be summoned to appear here on the fourth day of the next Court to shew cause why attachment should not issue against him for his contempt in not returning according to law the subpoena issued by the pltfs. in this suit returnable to June Court 1796, which it appears by the affidavit of Matthew M. Claiborne was delivered to the said Francis Lanier to execute.

November 17 1794. This day came the parties by their attornies and thereupon came a Jury, to wit, Benjamin Wolfe, Samuel Pointer, Wray Thomas, John Martin, Nathaniel Thomas, Joseph Bingham, William Nimmo, William North, George Fisher, Lyddel Clopton, Thomas Elliot and David Clopton, who being elected, tried and sworn the truth to speak upon the issue joined, brought in a special verdict in these words, to wit, "We of the Jury find that the pltfs. are lineally descended in the maternal line from Judith; that Judith was an Indian born on the continent of America; that she was brought into Virginia by a certain Francis Coleman sometime after the year 1705 and before the year 1740, and was held as a slave to the day of her death. We find that three laws were passed in South Carolina in the following words - An act &c, An act &c, An act &c - which laws were passed at the several dates annexed thereto. If the law be for the pltfs. we find for the pltfs. that they are free, and one penny damages. If the law be for the deft., we find for the deft. And the Court take time to consider of their judgment to be given thereupon."

Memorandum: On the trial of the last cause the deft. by his counsel tendered a bill of exception to the opinions of the Court therein mentioned, which bill was received, signed and sealed by the Court and ordered to be made part of the record in the said cause.

November 18th 1797. This day came the parties by their attornies and thereupon the matters of law arising upon the special verdict in this cause being argued, it seems to the Court here that the law is for the pltfs.; therefore it is considered by the Court that the pltfs. recover against the deft. one penny, the damages by the Jury in their verdict assessed, and this costs by them about their suit in this behalf [illegible] and the said deft. may be taken &c.

Pleas at the house of Robert Armistead in the Town of Petersburg on Friday the fifteenth of April in the year of our Lord one thousand and seven hundred and ninety one, and in the fifteenth year of the Commonwealth, before the Judges allotted to the District Court directed by law to be holden for the

District composed of the Counties of Prince George, Sussex, Dinwiddie, Amelia and Nottoway.

Be it remembered that heretofore, to wit, At a Court held for the District aforesaid on the fifteenth day of April one thousand seven hundred and ninety were sent here from the General Court according to act of the General Assembly in such case made and provided a certain action of trespass, assault, battery and false imprisonment depending in the said General Court between David, Judy, Daniel, Abby, Letty and Dick, plaintiffs, and Joseph Hardaway, defendant, together with the papers therein, the proceedings in which said suit are as follows, to wit: "At a General Court held at the Court House in the City of Richmond on the [blank] of September 1779 came the said David, Judy, Daniel, Abby, Letty and Dick by Gust Scott their attorney and brought into the said Court their certain bill against the said Joseph Hardaway of a plea of trespass, assault, battery and false imprisonment, and these are pledges of prosecution, to wit, John Doe and Richard Roe, which said bill follows in these words, Prince George County, to wit, David, Judy, Daniel, Abby, Letty and Dick complain of Joseph Hardaway in custody and so forth, for that the said Joseph Hardaway on the first day of March one thousand seven hundred and seventy three at the Parish of [blank] and County aforesaid, with force and arms, to wit, swords, staves and knives, an assault on them the said plaintiffs did make and them the said plaintiffs did beat[sic] wound and evilly treat so that their lives were greatly despaired of, and there the said plaintiffs for a long time, to wit, for the space of one month, did unlawfully imprison and other harms and enormities did offer against the peace of our Lord the King and to the damage of the said pl'tfs. one hundred pounds and therefore they bring suit, and so forth.

"Sep. 1779 - not guilty. H.T.

"Oct. 1779, 1780 & 1781 - continued; Apr. & Oct. 1782 and 1783 - continued

"Apr. 1784 - continued; Oct. Dism. -set aside and cont'd

"Apr. 1785 - Genl. Com. and Cont.; Oct. continued

"Apr. 1786 - cont. by consent. Oct. continued

"Apr. 1787 - continued at pl'tfs. motion. Oct. continued at pl'tfs. motion

"Oct. 1787-plea withdrawn, new plea, that the pl'tfs. are slaves, repl. that they are free and issue

"Apr. and Oct. 1788 - continued by consent

"Pl'tfs costs, no fees charged being allowed to sue as paupers. Law fee 50/ or 500 lb. tobo.

"Defts. cost, not wanting, pl'tfs being paupers"

J. Brown C.G.C.

Whereupon by consent of the parties by their attorneys, the trial of the issue aforesaid was respited and the cause continued till the then next Court and commissions were awarded them to examine and take the depositions of their witnesses in

the said cause, giving each other legal notice of the time and place of executing the same.

And now at this day, to wit, on the said fifteenth of April one thousand seven hundred and ninety one, the said cause is further continued till the next Court and commissions awarded the parties to examine and take the depositions of their witnesses in the said cause, giving each other reasonable notice of the time and place of executing the same. And it is further ordered that the defendant enter into bond with good security before, and payable to, William Nelson and Richard Gregory, Gent., trustees appointed by the Court for that purpose, in any sum which shall be thought reasonable by them, conditioned that he, the defendant, shall not cause, suffer, or permit the plaintiffs to be removed out of this state until a trial of this cause be had.

Depositions of witnesses taken in the suit depending in the General Court, David, Judy, Daniel, Abby, Letty and Dick, plaintiffs, against Joseph Hardaway, defendant.

Thomas Hardaway, Senr., of lawful age, being sworn, deposeth and saith, That a great many years ago his father, Thomas Hardaway, bough[t] two girls of Francis Coleman, Junr, as slaves which appeared to him to have Indian blood in them, by the names of Cate and Hannah, who were always allowed to be sisters; that his said father let his brother John Hardaway have Hannah either by gift or sale; that it was said she had many children; that he believes that this was the same Hannah that was afterwards liberated; that Cate, as well as he remembers, died in the possession of his said father, having had also as it was said, many children, and one by the name of David, but whether it was the same David mentioned in the said suit he, this deponent, knoweth not; also one by the name of Ned who was given to Francis Parsons, and one by the name of Lucy who was given to Edith Stewart, which two last are said to be dead; and further saith not.

Thomas Hardaway, Senr

Susanna Simmons being of lawful age and being sworn, deposeth and saith, That what she knoweth and remembereth about the matter is the same as has been mentioned above in Thomas Hardaway's depsoition, except that she remembereth nothing of one by the name of Ned; and further saith not.

Susanna Simmons

Jane Morris being of full age and being sworn, deposeth and saith, That she remembers that there was in the possession of Thomas Hardaway, her father, two women as slaves by the names of Cate and Hannah and were allowed to be sisters; that her father

let John Hardaway have Hannah either by gift or sale; that it was said she had many children; that Cate, as well as she remembers, died in the possession of her said father, having had also as it was said, many children, and one by the name of David, but whether it was the same David mentioned in the said suit, she this deponent knoweth now; and further saith not.

Jane Morris

The above several depositions were taken and sworn to before us the first day of October 1787 at Mrs. Susanna Simmons'.

Tho. Stith
Benja. Blick

County of Dinwiddie, to wit, 1792 April 12th

By virtue of a commission to us directed from the District Court of Petersburg and hereunto annexed, we have taken the deposition of Thomas Hardaway, Senr, aged seventy nine years, at his own dwelling house in the County of Dinwiddie this 12th day of April 1792 in the suit now depending in the District Court of Petersburg, wherein David, Judith, Daniel, Abba, Letty and Dick (Indians) are plaintiffs against Joseph Hardaway, defendant. And the said Thomas Hardaway, Senr, being first sworn on the holy Evangelist of Almighty God before John Baird, Junr, deposeth and saith, That some considerable number of years past this deponent's father, Thomas Hardaway, purchased of young Francis Coleman two girls by the names of Cate and Hannah, which two girls were generally called sisters; that they always called each other sisters and that he never heard it contradicted or denied that they were sisters and that he believes the same Hannah to be the said Hannah that woman who was called Negro Cate, but that Hannah's sister was called Mulatto Cate and resembled the race of Indians more than white people and that it was said and he always understood that the said Mulatto Cate had many children, one by the name of David, one by the name of Ned, and one by the name of Lucy, which said Ned and Lucy, this deponent has understood, is since dead, and that this deponent well recollects to have seen the said Lucy at Richard Stewart's in Prince George County, and that she was called and he believes she was the daughter of the said Cate; that he does not at this time recollect the names of Cate's other children; that the aforesaid Negro Cate had many children also, but that this deponent never heard that any of them ever claimed or sued for their freedom, but that he has always understood from every person with whom he has had conversation upon the subject that it was the children of Mulatto Cate that were suing for her freedom; that this deponent never heard David, the son of the said Mulatto Cate, was dead. This deponent further said that he thinks he has seen Mrs Susanna Hardaway, his present wife

(formerly the wife of John Coleman, deceased) within a few years past say that old Francis Coleman let the said young Francis Coleman have the said two sisters Cate and Hannah, but whether by sale or gift he does not now remember; and further this deponent saith not.

Thos. Hardaway, Senr.

Dinwiddie County, to wit.

The above deposition was taken before us by virtue of the annexed commission this 12th day of April 1792 at the dwelling house of Thomas Hardaway Senr in the said County of Dinwiddie, he the said Hardaway, having read the same over twice before he signed the same.

John Baird, Jr.
Belfield Starke

By virtue of a commission to us directed from the office of the District Court of Petersburg and hereunto annexed, we have this 12th day of April in the year 1792, at the dwelling house of Thomas Hardaway Senr in the County of Dinwiddie taken the deposition of Jane Morris (aged 71 and upwards) in the suit now depending and undetermined in the District Court of Petersburg wherein David, Judith, Daniel, Abba, Letty and Dick (Indians) are plaintiffs against Joseph Hardaway, defendant.

The said Jane Morris being first sworn on the holy Evangelist of Almighty God before John Baird, Jr., deposeth and saith, That she was acquainted with two girls by the names of Cate and Hannah who were generally called sisters and never heard it denied that they were sisters by any person; that she understood her father, Thomas Hardaway, purchased them of young Francis Coleman; that John Hardaway, brother of this deponent, had Hannah; that she heard it generally said that the said Hannah recovered her freedom of her said brother, John Hardaway; that she has missed the said Hannah from her said brother's and from what she has heard she has no doubt but that tis the same Hannah that recovered her freedom from her said brother John; that there being two Cates in her father's family the above Cate (Hannah's sister) was called Mulatto Cate by way of distinction; that she understood and believes that Mulatto Cate had many children, one by the name of David who she has seen at her brother Joseph Hardaway's (the present defendant) and was called Cate's child; she also thinks there was one by the name of Daniel at her said brother Joseph's and she understood that several were given to Fanny Parsons but their names she does not certainly recall; and further this deponent saith not.

her
Jane J Morris
mark

Dinwiddie County, to wit,

The above deposition was taken before us by virtue of the annexed commission this 12th April 1792 at the dwelling house of Thomas Hardaway, Senr, in the County of Dinwiddie.

John Baird, Jr.

Belfield Starke

In obedience to a commission to us directed from the office of the District Court of Petersburg and hereunto annexed we have taken the deposition of James Hardaway at his dwelling house in the County of Dinwiddie this 13th day of April in the year 1792 in the suit now depending in the District Court of Petersburg wherein David, Judy, Daniel, Abby, Letty and Dick (Indians) are plaintiffs and Joseph Hardaway is defendant, the said defendant being present.

And the same James Hardaway being first sworn on the holy Evangelist of Almighty God deposeth and saith, That sometime past, to wit, about fifty years ago, this deponent was acquainted with two girls named Cate and Hannah. Cate was in the possession of his grandfather, Thomas Hardaway, Senr, now dead, and Hannah was in the possession of his father, John Hardaway; that it was currently reported and this deponent always understood from those who were acquainted with the said two girls and particularly from Mary Coleman wife of the said young Francis Coleman, that his grandfather Thomas Hardaway purchased the said Cate and Hannah of young Francis Coleman and that they were the daughters of one old Judy formerly the property [of] old Francis Coleman; that the said Cate and Hannah always called each other sisters and this deponent never heard it denied that they were sisters; that the said Hannah is the same Hannah that recovered her freedom of his said father, John Hardaway, in the General Court some years past, perhaps twenty odd years ago; that the said Cate was generally called Mulatto Cate; that the said Cate had many children, three of which were named Ned, Sarah and Nan and were given by his grandfather to Fanny Parsons as he always understood; that there is a fellow named David, one of the present plaintiffs who this deponent hath known about seventeen years past as he used frequently to come to his father's mill, and that this deponent always understood (long before he heard of his having sued for his freedom) by the Negroes in the family of his father that the said David was the son of the said Cate, and this deponent believes from every report that he has heard that he is the son of the said Cate. This deponent further saith that he knows a woman named Abby who he has seen at the defendant's house and that he has been informed in the same manner as he was informed

as to the said David that the said Abby was the child of the said Cate. This deponent also knew a woman named Lucy in his grandfather's family who was afterwards given to Edith Stewart, which said Lucy was generally called the daughter of the said Cate both by the white people and black people in the family of his said grandfather; that the above mentioned [wo]lman this deponent well knew and that Joseph Parsons, the husband of the said Fanny Parsons, sold her to William Pegrum dec'd; and further this deponent saith not.

James Hardaway

This deposition was taken (as aforesaid in the preamble) at the dwelling house of the said James Hardaway in the County of Dinwiddie this 13th of April 1792 in the presence of the said deft by virtue of the annexed commission. Given under our hands the day and year above.

Jno. Baird
Elisha King

QUERIES

DOSS. Barbara Doss McKinlay(2740 La Cuesta Drive, Los Angeles, CA 90046) Samuel Doss is the son of James Doss, Sr. and Anne. He was born 1754, Pittsylvania Co., Va. Who did he marry? When did he die, and where is he buried?

GILLIAM. Louis Chamberlain Gilliam (914 N. Lane Rd., Texas City, TX 77591) Am looking for information on Hinchea Gilliam who died in Chowan Co. NC 29 March, 1801. The "Register of Albemarle Parish Surry and Sussex Counties 1739-1778" published by The National Society of Colonial Dames of Va. 1958 lists many Gilliams, several Hinchews. One born in Albemarle Parish, Surry County, VA on 17 Mar/April 1759 could be my Hinchea who died in Chowan Co. NC. His wife was Nancy (Ann). When were they married? What was her maiden name?

BABB. Miss Jessie Taylor Webb (1914 Poplar Ave., #217, Memphis, TN 38104). Need maiden name and husband's name of Mrs. Mary BABB, will 1754/1757 Isle of Wight Co., Va. Children: Robert Babb -m Anne Hough; William -m Silvai Baldwin; Mary -m _____ Driver; Patience -m _____ Pinner; Sarah -m Joshua Gay.

LUMLEY/LUMBLEY. Geneva Lumley Coates (10701 South Broadway, Oklahoma City, OK 73170). Wishes to exchange information with anyone researching surname LUMLEY/LUMBLEY. Need to know parents of John H. Lumley, born 1834 New York, died 1900 ca, married Pheby Jane Alyea. Children: John E. Jane, Eugene, Phoebe, Francis, Samuel Minnie, Sylvester, Joseph, William. Lived Ohio, Wisc., Minn., Ks., Ark., Texas, Ok.

RAWLINGS. Mrs. Raymond Browder (4400 Cheyenne Road, Richmond, VA 23235) Adult brothers James Rawlings and Peterson Rawlings were in Brunswick Co., Va., by 1805. James, in 1826 will, mentions but does not identify "land in Georgia". Peterson died intestate 1840. Seek information as to parent[s] of these men and/or place of origin.

LASHLEY. Jean Gilley (1029 Cedar Crest Dr., Atlanta, TX 75551) Lewis and Mary (Holland) Lashley's first child, Edmund, was born 30 Jan 1763 at Cabin Point, Surry Co., VA. When and where were Lewis and Mary married?? Her parents were Sarah and James Holland, Sr. In what county and state did they reside when Lewis and Mary married about 1762? Desire to contact anyone researching LASHLY, LASHLEY, LASHLEE family from Virginia, North Carolina, Tenn., Ark. and other states especially Georgia.

ADAMS/LUCK. Felix Earle Luck (8 St. John's Avenue, P.O. Box 506, Mt. Tabor, NJ 07878) needs Polley Adams' family. She married John Luck in 1784, Pittsylvania Co., VA. John was born 1760 in the part of Halifax that's now Pittsylvania Co., moved 1825 to Iredell Co., NC with four daughters. His 1842 will named them as well as his son James A[dams] Luck of Pittsylvania Co., VA. Have no record of Polley other than the marriage bond.

WILLIAMSON. Bobbie D. Ledbetter (2168 Kent Ave, Clearwater, FL 34624). According to the will of William Williamson, recorded in Charleston Will Book (1767-1771), Page No. 225 (Dated - 28 Jan. 1767; Probated 2 Oct. 1767) "...I give and bequeath unto my son, Thomas Williamson the plantation that is called his in ye fork of Bear Creek in N.C. and all ye land that belongs to me in said tract and also my Blacksmith Tools to him and his heirs forever..." William Williamson died at his plantation in Prince Frederick's Parish, Craven County, S.C. Wife: Mary. Children: William, Thomas, James, Rachel (m. Cook), Patty, Susannah, and John Williamson. Believe wife, Mary was widow of Richard Malpass; was she William's first wife and mother of his children, and who were her parents? When were they, he and his son, James born? James died in Darlington County, S.C., in March 1797, leaving wife, Sarah _____? and seven children.

THE SOUTHSIDE VIRGINIAN
BOX 118
RICHMOND, VIRGINIA 23201

16

Bulk Rate
U.S. Postage
PAID
Permit # 1343
Richmond, Va.

VBPL
Central-Library Periodicals
4100 Virginia Beach Boulevard
Virginia Beach, Virginia 23452

Virginia Beach Public Library
Central Library
4100 Va Beach Blvd
Va Beach VA 23452

VOL. VIII, NO. 4

OCTOBER, 1990

THE SOUTHSIDE VIRGINIAN





THE SOUTHSIDE VIRGINIAN

Volume 8

October 1990

Number 4

TABLE OF CONTENTS	145
BOOK REVIEWS	146
WILL OF ROBERT POYTHRESS, PRINCE GEORGE CO., 1743	147
PETERSON FAMILY	149
ARE THERE DESCENDANTS OF SILVESTER (BENNETT) HILL?	160
CASWELL COUNTY, NC POWER OF ATTORNEY, 1797	161
ORDER BOOK ABSTRACTS	162
HATTON OF NORFOLK COUNTY, VIRGINIA	167
CUMBERLAND COUNTY TITHABLES, 1768	179
EATON OF PRINCE GEORGE AND GRANVILLE CO., NC	184
CUMBERLAND COUNTY PARTIAL 1767 TITHABLE LIST	186
PETERSBURG CITY HUSTINGS COURT DEED BOOK 9, 1832-36	189
QUERIES	192

Lyndon H. Hart, J. Christian Kolbe, Editors
Graphics by Bobby Sheppard
Copyright 1990

Correspondence should be addressed:

The Southside Virginian
P.O. Box 118
Richmond, Virginia 23201

BOOK REVIEWS

ABSTRACTS OF WILLS, HALIFAX COUNTY, NORTH CAROLINA, 1855-1891. David B. Gammon, 114 pages, spiral bound, full index. This is the second volume of wills in the series of Halifax Co. records abstracted by the author. It complements his other abstracts of estates papers. There are 22 references to Virginia. High quality and highly recommended. \$16.50 + \$1.50 handling, NC residents add 5% tax.

RECORDS OF ESTATES, WARREN COUNTY, NORTH CAROLINA, 1805-1833, VOL.2. David G. Gammon, 107 pages, spiral bound, full name index. This is the second volume by Mr. Gammon, abstracting references to estates found in court minutes, and a number of docket books for both the county and superior courts and the court of equity. Apprentices and illegitimate children are also mentioned. There is much genealogical material in this volume. A must for researchers in the NC-VA border areas. \$16.50 + \$1.50 handling, NC residents add 5% tax. **TO ORDER THE ABOVE VOLUMES:** David B. Gammon, 119 Brooks Ave., Raleigh, NC 27607.

THE WARREN FAMILY OF TRIGG COUNTY KENTUCKY. Martha Jane Stone, 411 pages, full name index, hardcover. This volume gives a brief history of Trigg County churches and schools and then gives details on the descendants of William Warren. The remainder of the volume deals with another Warren family, William Henry Harrison Warren [1818-1864] and his brothers. Included are photographs and transcriptions of court records. **TO ORDER:** Martha J. Stone, 810 Cramer Avenue, Lexington, KY 40502. \$50 postpaid.

ANCESTORING XIII. Augusta County Genealogical Society, Inc. 101 pages, softcover, full name index. This is the official publication of the Augusta County Genealogical Society. It contains a number of articles of interest to individuals with connections to Augusta, GA and its environs. Court records, cemetery records, Bible records, as well as historical articles are included in this impressive and scholarly publication. \$6.50 postpaid.

SUMMERVILLE CEMETERY. Augusta County Genealogical Society, Inc. 92 pages, full name index, softcover. This compilation contains 1500 tombstones inscriptions from 1820's on, with photographs, some genealogical information, maps, and history of tombstone art. Attractive and scholarly work. \$15 postpaid. **TO ORDER ABOVE VOLUMES:** AGS, P.O. Box 3743, Augusta, GA 30904.

EARLY VIRGINIA FAMILIES ALONG THE JAMES RIVER, Vol.3, by Louise P.H. Foley. 167 pages, hardcover, full place and name index, maps. This volume abstracts the patents in James City and Surry counties, 1621-1695. Also includes quit rent rolls for 1704. **TO ORDER:** Genealogical Publishing Co., Inc., 1001 N. Calvert St. Baltimore, MD 21202 \$25 + \$2.50 handling. MD residents add 5% sales tax, Michigan residents add 4% sales tax.

WILL OF ROBERT POYTHRESS, PRINCE GEORGE CO., 1743

by L.H. Hart

The original was located in Chesterfield County Dead Papers, 1798, and a photocopy is on file at the Virginia State Library and Archives. The following is an abstract.

May 24, 1743. **Robert Poythress** of Martins Brandon Parish, Prince George County in perfect senses and memory.
To my son **Robert Poythress** and his heirs forever all my lands on which I now live containing 1100 arces and also 291 acres adjoining the Butterwood Swamp.
To my son **Peter Poythress** and his heirs forever my lands containing about 600 acres lying on the Nottoway River and known by the name of Tanotoro and 297 acres lying on Butterwood, which I bought of James Glover.
To my son **William Poythress** and his heirs forever all my lands lying between Monkoes Neck and Nottoway River which I bought of Capt. Thomas Bolling and all my lands in Amelia Co. contiguous to William Stone's land.
To my wife the use of 12 negroes: Harry, Hunt, Tom, Jamey, George, Nilsy, Sarah, Lucy, Nick, Hannah, Matt, Nan, Penelope and the use of 1/3 of my lands during her life or widowhood and 1/4 of my house furniture and stocks of cattle, hogs, and horses - the house furniture and stocks to be divided between my wife and my 3 sons as the sons arrive at the age of 21 respectively. My wife to have power to devise to any of my children four negroes: Jamey, Nilsy, Nan, Sarah. The other 8 to be divided equally between my 3 sons and any of my daughters that are unmarried at the time of their mother's death and their heirs respectively. The division to be made by my brother William Poythress, Col. Richard Bland, and Mr. John Gilliam or the survivors.
I give to my son Robert and his heirs 9 negroes: Tom boy, Mingo, Charles, Judy, Bett, Jenny, Sarah, George, and Boatswin.
I give to my son Peter and his heirs 9 negroes: Prince, Sterling, Cimon, Jack, Sarah, Bett, Agnes, Aneky, and Harry.
I give to my son William and his heirs 9 negroes: Phillis, Seanah, Gambia, Caesar, Pheby, Kate, Pat, and Pompey.
If either of my sons dies before he comes of age, the whole estate - real and personal - to be divided equally between the surviving sons or their heirs.
I confirm to my daughter **Elizabeth Gilliam** all the negroes already given her.
I give to my grandson **Robert Gilliam** a negro boy Johnny and a girl about the same age.
I give to my daughter **Mary Anna Minge** negroes: Abbah, Sawney, Jenny to her and her heirs and 30 pounds current money to be laid out in negroes.
I give to my daughter **Agness Harwood** 98 pounds 10 shillings

current money which her husband has already received.
I give to my grand-daughter **Tabitha Harwood** one negro girl Amy now in the use of her father.
I give to my daughter **Tabitha Poythress** 130 pounds current money and negro girl Sue.
I give to my daughter **Susannah Poythress** and to her heirs 5 negroes: Pheby, Jack, Hannibal, Nan, and Tom.
I give to my daughter **Jane Poythress** and her heirs 5 negroes: Phillis, Nan, Titus, Scot, and Phillis.
All the remainder of my estate I give and devise to be equally divided between my wife and 3 sons. I appoint my wife and sons Robert and Peter to be my executors.

Witnesses:
Richard Bland
William Batte
William Poythress

Recorded at court held at Fitzgeralds for Prince George Co. 13 Sept. 1743. The widow and executrix Elizabeth Poythress exhibited the will and with Robert Poythress qualified as executors. All witness proved will.

Summary of Bill of Complaint. Elizabeth Poythress possessed herself of 12 slaves according to the will of Robert Poythress. She died many years after her husband, surviving her sons Robert and William. The slaves then devolved to their brother Peter. Until her death, Elizabeth Poythress lived with or near said Peter and he had management of her affairs. He was entitled to 3/5 of the slaves at her death in behalf of himself and his two deceased brothers - William and Robert. At that time only 2 of the testator's daughters were unmarried - your oratrix, Tabitha Randolph, and her sister Elizabeth Gilliam. Peter continued to keep under his care the 8 negroes of which he was a 3/5 owner. He died a few years past. William Mayo, Esq. is the acting executor of said Peter Poythress and continues to hold possession of said 8 slaves, though often requested to give your oratrix her share. She desires an accounting of the 8 slaves and their issue with ages and sex given - then her 1/5 of said slaves and 1/5 of labor since death of said Peter Poythress to be allotted to her.

PETERSON FAMILY

by C.T. Smith, Jr., M.D.

(continued from Vol. 8 no. 3, p.126)

Batte Peterson⁵, John⁴, Batte³, married Mary, the daughter of Etheldred and Patience (Kinchen) Taylor of Southampton Co. Va., M.B. Southampton 1762. She was sister to Henry Taylor who married Batte's sister Temperance Peterson. Batte died testate in Greensville Co. Va. 1795. Issue:

1. Anna Peterson⁶, m. 1st Joseph Turner, 2nd Edward Mabry d.s.p.
2. James Peterson⁶, b.c. 1765 - d.s.p. 1794
3. Mason Taylor Peterson⁶ m. Person Turner
4. Peter Peterson⁶ m. Elizabeth Barham Newsom
5. John Peterson⁶ m. Dolly Greenway - of whom later
6. Kinchen Peterson⁶ m. Martha Greenway.

TURNER EXCURSUS: Simon Turner, died intestate Greensville Co. Va. c. 1818, and his wife Elizabeth, the daughter of Thomas Person, had four sons: Joseph; Green; Person; and Simon; of whom three married into the Peterson family. Joseph and Person married respectively Ann and Mason Taylor Peterson, daughters of Batte⁵ Peterson while their brother Green Turner married Dorcas Turner⁶, daughter of Batte's sister Patience Peterson⁵ and her husband Thomas Turner. Simon Turner, the fourth son, married Polly, the daughter of John Peters, Greensville Co. m.B. 1800 and had issue. For the daughters of Simon and Elizabeth (Person) Turner, see S.S.V. 7-p. 53.

Simon Turner, d. 1818, above, sometimes referred to in the records as "minor" was in turn the son of Joseph Turner who died intestate in Brunswick Co. Va. 1737 and his wife Burchett, the daughter of James Lundy whose Isle of Wight will was dated 1717 and recorded 1723. According to an Isle of Wight deed, John Turner deeded his son Joseph a tract he had patented in that county in 1686. This land passed to Joseph's son James who willed it to his sister Elizabeth Jordan, of whom later. On the death of Joseph, his widow Burchett married 2nd Edward Green and moved to Warren Co. N.C. According to an account of the Green family in Alston op. cit., p. 334, Edward Green and the widow Turner, who is incorrectly identified therein as Henrietta Powell, each had ten children by their prior marriages and had themselves a son William Green (1739-1799) of Warren who married Mary Christmas and left many descendants.

Of the legendary ten children of Joseph and Burchett (Lundy) Turner, only eight can be accounted for in the will of their son James and by certain Brunswick County deeds.

1. Simon-above
2. John-d.s.p. intestate Brunswick 1741
3. Elizabeth Turner m. Arthur Jordan, Northampton Co. N.C.
4. Ann Turner m. Joseph Green of Granville Co. N.C.
5. Sarah m. Thomas Green
6. Burchett Turner-untraced
7. Mary Turner m. West Harris. See Historical Southern Families, IV, John B. Boddie (960), p.211.
8. James Turner, oldest son, died testate Brunswick Co. Va. 1743 leaving a wife Hannah and daughters Penelope and Charlotte. He mentioned several of his siblings in the will and named Thomas Turner of Isle of Wight executor. Hannah, the widow of James Turner married 2nd Charles Chamberlain.

Ann Peterson⁶, Batte⁵, John⁴ mentioned in the 1766 Southampton will of her grandmother Patience Taylor, married 1st. Joseph Turner, see above, Greenville Co. M.B. 1785. he died in 1805. Neal, I-504. She married 2nd Edward Mabry, Greenville, Co. M.B. 1806. He died about 1813. There was no issue be either marriage.

Mason Taylor Peterson⁶, Batte⁵, John⁴ married Greenville Co. M.B. 1796 Person Turner, see above. According to Greenville County deeds and estates records they had two children, Mary Ann⁷ (1796-1828) and James G. Turner⁷. They were possibly twins. Mary married James W. Camp but had no living issue. James G. Turner married and left issue. Both children eventually settled in Madison Co. Ala. Person Turner married 2ndly Ann, the daughter of John and Priscilla (Blunt) Turner, see (Blunt- p.179).

Peter Peterson⁶, Batte⁵, John⁴ married Elizabeth Barham Newsom, the daughter of Randolph Newsom of Southampton County by his first wife Sarah Mason. Sarah was the daughter of Christopher Nason of Brunswick. Peter Peterson died testate in Greenville Co. Va. in 1819 and his widow Elizabeth in 1848. They had the following issue. [The marriage dates are from the bonds of Greenville County.]

1. Sarah Mason Peterson⁷ m. 1822 John Norfleet Blunt. See Blunt, p. 147-150.
2. Mary E.L. Peterson⁷ m. 1828 Edward H. Drinkard who d.s.p. testate Greenville 1841.
3. Ann P. Peterson⁷ m. 1833 John M. Rives. See Reliques, p. 478.

GREENWAY EXCURSUS: Dr. James Greenway, b. circa 1720 in England, settled in Virginia where he married Martha Dixon, parentage unknown. The Greenways lived in Dinwiddie. It may be significant that James was granted 208 acres in that county in 1771, adjoining among others, Thomas, Henry, and Frederick

Dixon. Of this grant, 79 acres was part of a previous patent to Thomas Dixon in 1751. James Greenway and Martha Dixon were the parents of ten children, of whom, three daughters married into the Peterson connection. Dolly Greenway married John Petersons while her sister Martha married his brother Kinchens, sons of Batte Petersons. Mary Greenway was the second wife of Robert Hicks son of Nathaniel Hicks and Mary Peterson. (S.S.V. 8-p. 33). Robert Greenway, d. 1838, the only surviving son of Dr. Greenway, married Ann Eliza Kennon Wyatt, d. 1839, and had a son and two daughters, of whom Martha E. Greenway married Dr. John Peterson Goodwyn, grandson of Col. Peterson Goodwyn and his wife Elizabeth Peterson. (S.S.V. 7-p.141). Dr. James Greenway was an amateur botanist of note. For more information on this family, see Tyler's Quarterly Vol. 8, p. 65 and ibid, Vol. 17 pp. 210-223 and also Dinwiddie, The Country of the Apamatica, W.P.A. (1942).

John Petersons, Battes, John+, married Dolly Greenway. His will, dated Hancock Co. Ga. and probated in Greenville Co. Va. 1806, devised a third of his estate to his wife and the remainder to his children not named. In 1810 Simon Turner gave a legal title to land to Dolly, the widow of John Peterson and the four children listed below. This land was originally conveyed from Joseph Turner to John Peterson (Greenville Co. Va. D.B. 4-p. 147). Boddie is in error in stating that John Peterson married secondly Dolly Sturdivant in Sussex in 1801. Dolly Greenway Peterson moved to Georgia with her three surviving children - Batte, Rebecca, and Martha - where they all appear in Jones County at the time of the 1830 U.S. census. She later joined her son Batte and daughter Martha Eaton in their move to Macon Co. Ala. where she made her will in 1838, probated in 1842. Her will mentioned son Batte; daughter Martha wife of Charles Eaton; daughter Rebecca Clark, and her grandson John T. Peterson, then an infant who was left a gold dollar.

Issue:

1. Batte Peterson? and Dolly Greenway.
2. Rebecca Ann Peterson? m. Joshua Clark - of whom later.
3. Mary Greenway Peterson? m. Dr. Littleberry Robinson -see below.
4. Martha Dixon Peterson? m. 1820 Greenville Co., Va. M.B. Charles Rust Eaton and d.s.p. Macon Co. Ala.

Mary Greenway Peterson?, above, married Greenville Co. Va. M.B. 1818, Dr. Littleberry R. Robinson, M.D. University of Pa. 1810, and seemingly the son of Littleberry Robinson of Greenville. Mary survived her husband and died testate Greenville, will dated and recorded in 1823. She mentioned her two infant sons Braxton^e and Littleberry^e; brother Batte,

mother Dolly; sister Martha Eaton and a house and lot in Milledgeville, Georgia. There is no estate record for Dr. Robinson in Greenville and he may have died in Georgia. Greenville records show that Littleberry, son of the above had d.s.p. by 1828. (Greenville D.B. 6-p. 387). Braxton is untraced.

Rebecca Ann Peterson⁷, b. 1795, (John⁶, Batte⁵), married 1812, Northampton Co. N.C. M.B. Joshua Clark, b. 1789. They were living in Jasper Co. Ga. at the time of the 1850 U.S. Census. Only record of issue is a son Batte Peterson Clark⁸, b. 1820, though census records suggest there were others. Batte Clark married his cousin Mary Eliza Thweatt⁷, b. 1817 in Upson Co. Ga. in 1843. She was the daughter of the Rev. Thomas Thweatt⁶, son of Elizabeth Peterson⁵, John⁴. See earlier in this article. Batte P. Clark and his wife are listed in the 1850 Macon Co. Ala. census with a daughter Sarah⁹, b. 1845 and a son Albert⁹, d. 1848.

Batte Peterson⁷, John⁶, Batte⁵, settled in Macon Co. Ala. where he died testate in 1851. The will refers to wife Sarah but does not list the children by name. Batte and his family do not appear in the 1850 census. According to the 1860 census Batte and Sarah had the sons listed below. John T. Peterson, mentioned in the division of his father's estate and in the will of his grand-mother Dolly Peterson, was living in a different household in 1860. Batte Peterson married Sarah C. Pinckard on 24 May 1836 in Monroe Co., Ga.

Issue of Batte and Sarah Peterson. All are untraced.

1. John T. Peterson⁸ - b. 1838 Ga.
2. Robert A. Peterson⁸ - b. 1842 Ga.
3. Batte Peterson⁸ - b. 1844 Ga.
4. Peter Peterson⁸ - b. 1847, Ala.
5. James B. Peterson⁸ - b. 1849, Ala.

Macon County deeds show that in 1867 Sarah and sons John T., R.A. and J. B. Peterson sold out in Macon and apparently moved to parts unknown.

Kinchen Peterson⁶, Batte⁵, John⁴ married Martha Greenway, see above. He died testate in Greenville 1819. He and Martha had issue:

1. Dr. John G. Peterson⁷ d.s.p. testate in Northampton Co. N.C. 1826
2. Eliza M.G. Peterson⁷ d.s.p.

3. Margaret G. Edwards Peterson⁷ m. John Hill Edwards -see below.
4. Martha Dixon G. H. Peterson⁷ m. Joseph Crump- of whom later
5. Mary Ann G. Peterson⁷ m. Richard Malone of whom later
6. Susan Kinchen Greenway Peterson⁷, omitted in Boddie m. Henry G. Hunt.

Margaret G.H. Peterson⁷, Kinchen⁶, married 1816 Greenville Co. M.B. John Hill Edwards of Sussex Co. He was the son of John Edwards, d. 1796 and grandson of Cullen Edwards, d. 1784, both of Halifax Co. N.C. John H. Edwards sold his inherited lands at Edwards Ferry on the Roanoke in Halifax County to William R. Smith, Jr. in 1822.

Margaret Peterson and John Edwards had issue:

1. John H. Edwards, Jr.⁸ as of Sussex Co. Va. m. Sarah E. Moore, Halifax Co. M.B. 1854. They had issue: Just True⁹ Edwards who was mentally incompetent.
2. Martha Edwards⁸ m. John Poyner, Dinwiddie M. B. 1841. For issue, see Bath Parish Register, W. L. Hopkins (1989), p.8.

Martha D. Peterson⁷, Kinchen⁶, Batte⁵ m. 1824 Greenville M.B. Joseph Crump. They had issue:

1. Martha G. Crump⁸ b. 1826 m. Augustus H. Stancil
2. George C. Crump⁸, b. 1831
3. Margaret E. Crump⁸, b. 1833
4. Susan P. Crump⁸, b. 1837 m. 1853 William H. Lespayre, 2nd Richard S. Pace
5. Caroline C. Crump⁸, b. 1841
6. Mary P. Crump⁸, b. 1844 m. 1866 R.E. Wright
7. Rebecca M. Crump⁸, b. 1845
8. Lucina M. Crump⁸, b. 1850 m. Logan M. Wright.

Mary Ann Peterson⁷, Kinchen⁶, Batte⁵ m. 1833 Greenville M.B. Richard Malone.

Issue:

1. Peggy Malone⁸ b. 1837⁸ m. 1858 Charles E. Anderson

2. Ann Eliza^a Malone, b. 1839 m. 1857 James F. Edwards
3. Pattie Lucy^a Malone, b. 1845 m. 1867 James L. Wright
4. James Kinchen Malone^a, b. 1848 died young
5. Susan Mildred^a Malone, b. 1854
6. Lavinia^a Malone, b. 1859 m. 1877 Chiles Chastain.

Susan K.G. Peterson⁷, Kinchen⁶, Batte⁵ m. Henry G. Hunt. They had issue:

1. Mattie Hunt^a
2. Thomas^a Hunt, b. 1845 m. 1879 Roberta Heartwell - Bath Parish, op. cit., p. 38.
3. Hannah^a Hunt
4. Kate^a Hunt, b. 1854 m. 1879 John W. Galusha
5. Agnes Hunt^a, b. 1856
6. Richard H. Hunt^a, b. 1859.

Patience Peterson⁵, John⁴, Batte³ married Thomas Turner of Southampton prior to 1779 as they both witnessed a deed in that year. His parentage has not been determined. By 1799, they were living in Halifax Co. N.C. when as Thomas and Patience Turner, they sold land in Southampton County. Thomas Turner eventually settled in Northampton Co., N.C. On the death of Patience, he married 2nd Mrs. Jane Powell Warren, Northampton M.B. 1818. She survived Thomas, dying testate in Northampton, will dated 1831, probated 1835, with her nephew Collin W. Barnes as executor. She had no issue of her own and no Turner stepchildren are mentioned in the will. According to the Northampton will of Thomas Turner, dated January 1826 and probated the following June, he and Patience Peterson were the parents of the children listed below. Also mentioned in the will was John, son of Polly Arrington of Halifax who has not been identified.

Issue of Thoma and Patience (Peterson) Turner:

1. Elizabeth Turner⁶ m. 1st William Haley, 2nd Exum Holloman - of whom later.
2. Arthur Turner⁶ m. Elizabeth. See below.
3. Sarah W. Turner⁶ m. 1st Benjamin Wilson and 2nd ____ Woodford. See below.
4. Martha P. Turner⁶, m. Henry H. Long - of whom later

5. Peterson Turners⁶, d.s.p. testate Halifax Co. N.C. 1812 leaving all to his father Thomas
6. _____ Turners⁶, father of Mathew C. Turner, see below
7. Etheldred Turners⁶ m. _____ and had Mason Williamson Turner see below
8. Dorcas Turners⁶ m. Green Turner - of whom later.

Arthur Turners⁶, above, died in the lifetime of his father. The latter left a legacy to Arthur's children. Their residence was not specified. From the wording of Thomas Turner's will, Arthur's widow Elizabeth had remarried.

Sarah W. Turners⁶, above m. 1st Benjamin Wilson and by 1826 was married to one Woodson. Her father left slaves to her children by Wilson. It is probable that both Sarah and her brother Arthur had moved out of the state.

_____ Turners⁶. Thomas Turner's bequest to his grandson Mathew C. Turner⁷ and naming him as residual legatee with his other children, suggests that he was the issue of another son, name unknown who died in the lifetime of his father. It may be significant that a Presly Turner, who cannot be identified witnessed deeds to Thomas Turner in Halifax Co. n.C. 1798 and 1799. Mathew C. Turner appears in the 1830 U.S. census for Halifax in the age group 30-40 and unmarried. His grand-father's estate records refer to his large gambling and tavern debts. No further record.

Etheldred Turners⁶ m. _____ and died in Halifax Co. N.C. intestate 1798 leaving a daughter Mason Williamson Turner⁷. A suit was filed in Halifax Superior Court on behalf of the orphan for funds due Etheldred from a land sale Thomas Turner had made in Southampton. James Thweatt, husband of Mason's great aunt Elizabeth Peterson⁵ (John⁴) was appointed her guardian and she joined the Thweatts in their move to Hancock Co. Ga. (Boddie, p. 179). No further record.

Elizabeth Turners⁶, Patience Peterson⁵, John⁴ and her first husband William Haley had issue:

1. James T. Haley⁷ m. Rebecca Peters and moved to Alabama
2. Holdiay Haley⁷-d.s.p.
3. Eliza Haley⁷ m. Alfred Eldridge

Issue of Elizabeth Turners⁶ above by her 2nd husband Exum Hollaman, Jr.:

4. Maria Hollaman⁷ m. Joseph S.M. Rodgers

Martha P. Turners⁶, Patience Peterson⁵, John⁴ m. 1812 Henry H. Long. Neal I. - p. 305. He was the son of Nehemiah Long,

Northampton Co. N.C. will dated 1785 and probated 1787 and his wife Sarah, the daughter of Col. Henry Hill. They had issue:

1. Arthur T. Long⁷ m. Jane A. Sikes
2. Mary T. Long⁷
3. James K. Long⁷
4. Martha P. T. Long⁷
5. Rebecca V. Long⁷
6. Thomas N. Long⁷
7. Patience A. Long⁷

Dorcas Turner⁶, Patience Peterson⁵, John⁴, married Green Turner, see above. His relation to Thomas Turner is not known. In 1801 Green Turner purchased a 780 acre tract called "Mount Airy" from his wife's uncle William Peterson⁴ and apparently moved to Northampton Co. N.C. from Virginia at that time. According to his 1815 death notice he was born in 1769. Neal, I. p. 504. He died intestate in Northampton in 1815. His widow Dorcas relinquished administration on his estate to Simon Turner "son of Simon" of Greensville Co. Va. and to Benjamin Turner of Southampton Co. Va. They were nephew and son-in-law respectively to Green Turner. His estate refers to rent of lands in Greensville Co. Va. and to legacies his children had received from their grandfather Simon Turner, decd. and from Ann Mabry, widow of Joseph Turner, decd. Dorcas Turner died about 1837 when her heirs petitioned in Northampton for a division of her estate. Issue of Green and Dorcas Turner from Northampton estate papers:

1. Elizabeth K. Turner⁷ m. 1814 Benjamin Turner, See Blunt, p. 158.
2. Simon Turner⁷-d.s.p.
3. Martha⁷ Turner m. Exum Holloman, Jr. by whom she had sons Thomas⁸ and George⁸.
4. Sally P.⁷ Turner m. 1822 Francis Clements and had Francis⁸ and Anne⁸.
5. Thomas S.⁷ Turner m. Rebecca Ann Dupree
6. Edward P.⁷ Turner
7. Joseph L.⁷ Turner, d.s.p. intestate in Northampton Co., NC in 1832.
8. Araminta⁷ Turner m. 1831 Thos. B. Williamson and had Benjamin F.⁸ Williamson
9. Amanda⁷ Turner m. John C. Eldridge
10. Mary S.⁷ Turner m. Richard F. Eldridge.

William Peterson⁵, John⁴, Batte³, John², John¹. For a time, he lived in Dobbs Co. N.C., then in Northampton Co., NC, and eventually moved to Putnam Co., GA., shortly before his death. According to Greenville Co. Va. D.B. 2-p. 208 in 1794 as William Peterson of Northampton Co. N.C., he deeded Kinchen Peterson, Jr. all the land in Greenville devised to said William by his father John Peterson. He married first, Southampton Co. Va. M.B. 1765, Sarah, the daughter of Benjamin Williamson. After her death, he married 2nd in 1797 Greenville M. B. Sarah Bass, age 35. She was the daughter of Samuel Bass of Greenville County, will dated 1795, recorded 1796, and his wife Fortune whose 1805 Greenville will mentions, among others, her daughter Sarah Peterson. William Peterson had issue only by his first wife. In Boddie, his will had not been located and the names of his children had not been worked out. William's will, dated 1814 and probated the same year in Putnam Co. Ga. mentions only his wife Sarah, his son Benjamin and Ben's wife Elizabeth.

Issue of William and Sarah (Williamson) Peterson:

1. Martha Kinchen Peterson⁶ m. 1785 her cousin John Taylor⁶, Temperance⁵ Peterson, John⁴. See under Taylor above.
2. Batte Peterson⁶ m. Sarah Lockhart-of whom later
3. Benjamin Williamson Peterson⁶ m. Elizabeth _____. Of whom later
4. William Peterson Jr.⁶ - apparently d.s.p.

Batte Peterson⁶, William⁵, John⁴, appeared on the U.S. Census in 1800 in Northampton. In 1801, he was deeded 6 slaves by his father William. (Northampton D.B.11-189). He married Sarah, the daughter of Samuel Lockhart and by the census of 1810, was living across the Roanoke River in Halifax County with a wife and a son under the age of 10. Batte deeded William B. Lockhart, his brother-in-law, a slave in 1824 in Northampton. Ibid. - Book 22-135). This is the last mention of him and there is no record of his estate.

LOCKHART EXCURSUS: Samuel Lockhart was born in Norfolk Co. Va. 1738, the son of John Lockhart, will dated and proven in 1746 and his wife Sarah who married secondly William Hodges. Her will, as Sarah Hodges, dated and proven in 1761, named as executors sons Samuel Lockhart and William Hodges. Samuel Lockhart had moved to Northampton Co. N.C. by 1762 when he was deeded land by John Duke as the husband of Duke's daughter Elizabeth. There was no issue by this marriage. Lockhart married secondly Elizabeth, mentioned as daughter Elizabeth. There was no issue by this marriage. Lockhart married secondly Elizabeth, mentioned as daughter Elizabeth Lockhart in the

Northampton Co. will of her father Thomas Barrett, dated 1797 and probated 1809. Elizabeth's sister Martha had married John Peterson, uncle to Batte Peterson who married Sarah, daughter of Samuel and Elizabeth (Barrett) Lockhart, see above. Samuel Lockhart in 1775 deeded land to his older brother Lemuel who followed him to Northampton. This deed has been erroneously interpreted, Lemuel being read as Samuel. There was only one Samuel in the county at that time. His distinguished career as cabinetmaker, Revolutionary officer and public servant is set forth in The Furniture of Coastal N.C., John Bivins Jr., (1988). Samuel's relationship to Patience (Veal) Lockhart who with her children were listed in the 1766 Northampton will of her brother Morris Veal and in the 1783 Northampton estate division of her brother Richard has not been worked out. The Veals were also from Norfolk and Patience and her children may well have remained in that county. There is no evidence they were ever in Northampton Co. Samuel Lockhart died intestate about 1799. His widow outlived him for many years and died testate in Northampton, will dated and probated 1832. She also out lived many of her children. According to the estates records of Samuel, his son John and the will of Elizabeth, they had eight children.

1. John, m. Elizabeth ____ and d.s.p. intestate 1821
2. Thomas-d.s.p.
3. James B. Lockhart - to Limestone Co. Ala. 1819-untraced.
4. William B. Lockhart- m. 1811 Sarah Gee Neal I-303.
5. Mathew S. Lockhart-d.s.p.
6. Sarah m. Batte Peterson c. 1808
7. Anne m. Charles Malone-d.s.p. 1820
8. Benjamin Lockhart. He moved to Wake Co. N.C. where he m. Rebecca, daughter of Isaac Hunter. Both died in 1800. Neal I 303. They had issue two daughters: Mary Lockhart m. James Burt of Wake in 1819 - Ibid., p. 171, and Elizabeth Lockhart m. 1820 James N. Clay of Granville Co. N.C. Neal 2-134. From the records of Kenneth Johnson of Weldon, N.C. and David B. Gammon of Raleigh.

Issue of Battes and Sarah (Lockhart) Peterson from the 1821 division of her brother John Lockhart and the 1832 will of her mother Elizabeth.

1. James Lockhart Peterson?-d.s.p. probably

2. Elizabeth Lockhart⁷ Peterson, b. 1811-of whom later
3. Erasmus N. Peterson⁷, b. 1815-of whom later
4. Cornelius Peterson⁷, b. 1815-twin-died young.

Elizabeth L. Peterson⁷, Batte⁶, William⁵, John⁴ was taken to Limestone Co. Ala. by her uncle James B. Lockhart in 1819. Here she married in 1827 Daniel Coleman, born in Caroline Co. Va. in 1801, the son of Daniel Coleman and his wife Martha, daughter of Hartwell Cocke of Surry Co. Va. and the widow of Thomas Clements of Southampton Co. Daniel died in Athens, Ala. in 1857 and his wife in 1885. They were the parents of 10 children. See Dictionary of Alabama Biography.

Erasmus N. Peterson⁷, Batte⁶, William⁵ married Mary, the daughter of John Sommerville [Summerell] of Northampton. He settled in Halifax County where he was first a teacher and then a railroad agent. William C. Allen, in his 1918 history of Halifax County mentioned him as one of the prominent citizens in the early days of the town of Weldon. From the Census of 1850 and 1860 are found the following issue:

1. Elizabeth A.⁸ Peterson b. 1838 m - John Baker.
2. Mary⁸ Peterson b. 1842 m. 1859 Alex Murdock of Salisbury, N.C.
3. John⁸ Peterson, b. 1843
4. Cornelius W.⁸ Peterson, b. 1844
5. Anna⁸ Peterson, b. 1845
6. Erasmus⁸ Peterson, b. 1847
7. Virginia⁸ S. Peterson
8. W.B.⁸ Peterson, b. 1850
9. Caroline⁸ Peterson, b. 1852
10. Ruth⁸ Peterson b. 1854.

Benjamin W.⁶ Peterson, William⁵, John⁴ m. Elizabeth _____ and appears on the 1820 U.S. Census in Morgan Co. Ga. No further record. One Batte Peterson, a doctor, appears on the 1850 Barbour Co. Ala. census. He cannot be identified. However, given the proximity of Barbour to Morgan Co. Ga. and the usual migration patterns, he is likely the son of B.W. Peterson. According to the 1850 census he was born in Georgia in 1818 and had daughters Martha, b. 1841 and Eugenia b. 1845, both born in Alabama. Dr. Peterson ran for Congress in 1857 but was defeated by E.S. Shorter and seems to have moved to Texas shortly thereafter. According to his obituary, Dr. Batte Peterson of Texas, formerly of Barbour Co. Ala. died in April, 1872 in Little Rock, Ark. Dr. John Marshall Wellborn, age 33, died in Millican, Texas 18 November 1869. He had married Martha, the daughter of Dr. Batte Peterson formerly of Barbour. He was survived by his wife and a son and daughter.

CONCLUDED

ARE THERE DESCENDANTS OF SILVESTER (BENNETT) HILL?

By L.H. Hart

This brief article will seek to present arguments indicating that, contrary to popularly accepted genealogical works, especially those of John B. Boddie, there are no living descendants of Silvester (Bennett) Hill, daughter of Edward Bennett and wife of Nicholas Hill.

The concensus has been that of the six children listed by Colonel Nicholas Hill as the children of his then wife Silvester only three survived to marry - Martha, Mary, and Elizabeth.

The first, Martha, married John Best. She was a widow when she died in 1695, leaving a nuncupative will, sworn to by her mother [Isle of Wight Co. Will Book A, p.149]. Her sole legatee was Luke Havi(e)ld. Immediately following this will is a deed from John Jennings and his wife Mary, in which they confirm to Luke Havi(e)ld the bequest of their sister Martha and giving up "every pte and parcell thereof as being heir at law unto the said Martha Best. This important statement has been omitted in previous abstracts of the will and accompanying deed.

The second daughter Mary married John Jennings, Jr. This is confirmed by the above deed. Shortly thereafter, Mary seems to have died, as she is not mentioned in the will of her husband dated 31 December 1695. He does mention a son George, a sister Sarah Lucks, a brother William Thomas, and mother Mrs. Silvester Hill. Jennings died in 1698. His son is said to have died without issue.

The third daughter Elizabeth is assumed to have married William Thomas because of the statement in Jennings' will. She is the presumed ancestress of a numerous progeny who moved into North Carolina. It is interesting to note that Jennings does not mention the wife of his brother William Thomas - his wife's supposed sister and the only real connection between the two men. It is also worth noting that we do not really know the name of the wife of the William Thomas listed as brother by Jennings. It has been accepted to be Elizabeth by those forwarding the claim that she is a Hill and ancestress of the North Carolina families; but, **there is no proof given.** It is stated that William Thomas was living as late as 1710 and the proof is a power of attorney [Isle of Wight Co. Deed Book 2, p.190] from John Thomas, witnessed by William Thomas and John Collier. However, examination of this document does not state anything about the ancestry of the parties involved; the witnesses seem to indicate that the family is an entirely different line from the Thomas family later of North Carolina. People with the same names as the three parties involved in the

power of attorney are listed as children or in-laws of William Thomas of Surry, who died testate in 1719 [Deeds & Wills, 1715-30, p.243]. This seems to eliminate the power of attorney from consideration as documentation of the descent of the William Thomas under consideration.

Stated concisely, there is no evidence of the name of the wife of William Thomas, "brother" of John Jennings, nor any proof of his actual connection to Jennings. It is quite possible that he was married to a sister or step-sister of Jennings. John Jennings, Sr., the father of John had several daughters - Martha, Mary, and Sarah Ingram-Lucks-Wheadon. He had married a widow Seward, who also had children. One of these is equally as possible a wife of William Thomas - and that would also establish the "brother" connection.

A deed between Mrs. Silvester Hill and William Thomas is also cited as proof of the relationship. This 1701 record is a lease for the life of William Thomas and makes no mention of any familial connection between the lessor and lessee. It seems to be possibly charitable in nature, but does not attempt to provide for the wife or any heirs of William Thomas.

In addition to the lack of concrete evidence as to the identity of William Thomas and his wife, there is the strong evidence of the will of Mrs. Silvester Hill in 1706. She mentions a god-daughter as a major legatee. She also mentions a niece and several great-nephews. **There is no mention of any children or grandchildren.** She is mentioned in her nephew James Day's will in 1700, as are other of his relations, but there is no mention of her children.

To summarize the above, there is no definite indication that Elizabeth Hill, daughter of Silvester Hill, married William Thomas. She is not mentioned in the will of her sister Martha Best, her brother-in-law John Jennings, Jr., or her mother. Perhaps even more negative is the fact that Mary Jennings is listed as the heir-at-law of her sister Martha Best - the legal implication being that she is the only surviving heir. While, no attempt has been made in this article to determine whom William Thomas did marry, it is hoped that the evidence here presented will cause researchers to seriously reconsider the validity of previous claims that his wife was Elizabeth Hill, daughter of Nicholas and Silvester (Bennett) Hill.

CASWELL COUNTY, NC POWER OF ATTORNEY, 1797

by Michael E. Pollock

Caswell County, NC Will Book C, p.266

Power of attorney from John Connally of Caswell County, N.C. and Charles Connally of Elbert County, Georgia to friend George Connally of Nottoway County, VA to recover all debts and bequeaths or legacies due in said state of VA. D. 1 Nov. 1797 and witnessed by A.E. Murphy, Rich'd Sanders, and J. Yancy.

ORDER BOOK ABSTRACTS

by Barbara Browder

The following are random abstracts of chancery suits from the order books of Brunswick, Lunenburg, and Mecklenburg counties.

Brunswick Order Book 3
p. 156
Feb. Court 1746/7

John Irby late of this county, dec'd, made a will which he left in custody of Anne, his widow. She having neglected to exhibit same in court for proof, on motion of John, son and heir, Ann to be summoned to appear and exhibit said will if any such.

Brunswick Order Book 17
p. 53
Mch. Court 1796
Temperance Warren
vs

James and Hartwell Bass, ex'ors of Benjamin Warren dec'd; Mark Jackson and wife Martha, formerly Warren; William Ogborn and wife Hannah, formerly Warren; Henry Hyde and wife Rebecca, formerly Warren; Tarvel Harper and wife Ritter, formerly Warren; Elizabeth Lashley, formerly Warren; Merrit Warren; William Mitchell, Jr. and wife Elizabeth; John Warren, William Warren and Thomas Warren, which said John, William and Thomas are infants of John Warren dec'd.

Cites will of Benjamin Warren dated 17 May 1778. Benjamin Warren died about 1778 not having changed will. Benjamin Warren, Jr., a devisee, married July 1778, Temperance Bass and made will. Benjamin Warren, Jr. died about 12 July 1792.

Brunswick Order Book 17
p. 199

Nov. Court 1796

Henry Bailey and wife Sarah, David Jackson, Stephen Jackson, Polly Jackson, infants, which said Sarah, David, Stephen and Polly are children of Henry Jackson by his first wife

vs

Edmund Cooper, adm'r of Henry Jackson dec'd, and Martha his wife, also daughter of Henry Jackson by his first wife, and Rebecca Jackson daughter of Henry Jackson by his second wife by her special guardian William Edward Brodnax.

Brunswick Order Book 17
p. 347

Aug. Court 1797

Sarah Powell widow of John Powell dec'd, James Powell, John Stainback and wife Polly, William Vick and wife Betsy, Cuthbert

Neal and wife Nancy, Thomas Powell, John Powell and Sally Powell
vs
Seymore, Ludwell and Lucy Powell infants of said John Powell

Brunswick Order Book 22

p. 368

April Court 1808

Patsey Daniel, David Barrow, Patsey P. Barrow, Polly A. Barrow, Jesse Barrow, Milley Barrow, children of John Barrow and D [?] Daniel, the said Milley, Jesse and Polly by John Barrow their next friend, Joseph Daniel, Jr., James Daniel, William Daniel, ?Kiah? Daniel, John Smith and Betsy his wife formerly Betsy Daniel, Avery Buckner and Polly his wife formerly Polly Daniel, John Buckner and Lucy his wife formerly Lucy Daniel, Peggy Daniel, Richard Daniel, children of John Daniel dec'd, the said Peggy and Richard by the said John Barrow their next friend, Frederick Harris and Jean Harris children of Frederick Harris and Mary Daniel, Mabry Daniel and Peter Daniel children of Sally Daniel dec'd

vs

Joseph Daniel

Brunswick Order Book 24

p. 89

Oct. Court 1810

Helen Cross, James McCall and John McCall, ex'ors and trustees of John McCall dec'd, David Elliott ex'or and trustee of Alexander Elliott dec'd and James Wardrope heir and representative of James Wardrope dec'd

vs

Fanny Love widow, relict and ex'x of Allen Love dec'd, Thomas Washington and wife Jennett, Allen Love, John Drummond and wife Catherine, Hugh Love adm'r and Elizabeth Young widow and relict of Samuel Young dec'd, Fanny Stith widow and adm'x of Drury B. Stith dec'd, Joseph Percival and wife Margaret, Hugh Love and James Love, which said Jennett, Allen, Catherine, Elizabeth, Fanny, Margaret, James and Hugh are children and co'heirs and legatees of said Allen Love, dec'd.

Brunswick Order Book 24

p. 357

Nov. Court 1811

Elizabeth Stainback, William M. Dugger, Benjamin S. Morris and wife Nancy late Nancy Dugger, Daniel Dugger, Andrew Rainey, Amos Rainey, Ashley Rainey, Polly Rainey, Absolem Rainey and Sally Rainey infants of Jesse Rainey by Frances his wife late Frances Dugger by Jesse Rainey their next friend, Sally Dugger, John Dugger and Henry Dugger, infants of Daniel Dugger by William Dugger their next friend

vs

Mary Dugger widow & Richmond Dugger, and James Dugger adm'r of Daniel Dugger dec'd.

Brunswick Order Book 25

p. 190

Dec. Court 1812

Joseph B. Peebles

vs

William B. Lockhart and John Lockhart acting ex'ors of Sterling Peebles dec'd, Edmund W. Peebles, Henry W. Peebles and Dudley Peebles by John Robinson their special guardian.

Persons appt'd to divide property of Sterling Peebles dec'd agreeable to his will, paying regard to clause in said will which guarded against any partiality his mother the late Mary Peebles should make or use towards either of his children in the disposal of her own estate, which partiality is found to be in favor of Dudley R. Peebles, son of said Sterling Peebles

Brunswick Order Book 25

p. 420

Nov. Court 1813

William Finch, Edmond Finch, Gray Finch, Edwin Finch, Mary Ann Finch and James Robertson and wife Patsy formerly Patsy Finch

vs

Alexander Williams

Brunswick Order Book 27

p. 157

Aug. Court 1816

Charles Rideout and wife Rebecca late Rebecca Robinson

vs

John Robinson ex'or of Edward Robinson dec'd, Mary C. Robinson and John H. Robinson infants of said Edward Robinson by John Robinson their guardian specially appt'd

Brunswick Order Book 27

p. 304

May Court 1817

William Kirkland

vs

Armon Dugger widow of Henry Dugger dec'd, Joseph Dugger, Henry Dugger, Thomas Kirkland and wife Armon, and James, Sterling and John Dugger by said Thomas Kirkland their special guardian

Brunswick Order Book 27

p. 401

Oct. Court 1817

Jacob Payne and Suky his wife formerly Suky Browder, James Barnes and wife Sally formerly Sally Browder, John Browder, Rhoda Browder, Joseph Browder, Nancy Browder, William Kennedy and wife Armine formerly Armine Browder, Patsy Browder, Caleb P. Browder, James Smith and wife Maria formerly Lucy, and Sterling

Lucy, the said Sterling by James Barnes his next friend
vs
Daniel Hampton and wife Betsy

Brunswick Order Book 28

p. 166

Mch. Court 1819

Elizabeth Peebles widow of Allen Peebles dec'd

vs

Sterling, Thomas, Stephen, Dudley, Susan, Elizabeth, Mary and
Frederick Peebles orphans of Allen Peebles dec'd. Dudley
Peebles appointed guardian of the depts.

Brunswick Order Book 31

p. 146

Nov. Court 1825

Allen Johnson

vs

Benjamin Johnson in his own right and as ex'or of his father
Benjamin Johnson, Sylvanus Johnson, Benjamin, Thomas, Wood
Johnson, William Boisseau and wife Mary and George Johnson,
which said Benjamin, Thomas, Wood, Mary and George are children
of Gregory Johnson dec'd. Mentions children of Julius Johnson
dec'd.

Brunswick Order Book 31

p. 173

Jan. Court 1826

Sarah Edmunds, Clement Read and wife Clarissa, Henry A. Watkins
and wife Nancy, Nicholas Edmunds, Thomas Edmunds, Henry Edmunds,
James Maddison and wife Susan and John F. Edmunds

vs

Edwin Edmunds by Henry Walker his guardian and William,
Catherine, Sally, Hortense, Charlotte Maclin, children of
Charlotte Maclin dec'd, by John D. Maclin their guardian and
Mary M. and Addeline H. Claiborne children of Harriett Claiborne
dec'd by Devereux J. Claiborne their guardian and William T.,
James, Clarissa A., Sarah A. and Henry E. Scott children of
Sally Scott dec'd by Henry Embry Scott their guardian and
William Samford adm'r of Littleton Edmunds dec'd.

Brunswick Order Book 32

p. 120

Nov. Court 1827

William Gee; George W. Owen adm'r of Richard B. Owen dec'd; John
Evans and wife Eleanor late Owen; William R. Owen; Elizabeth
House late Owen; Nancy alias Ann Harwell late Owen widow and
relict of said Richard; Sally, Abner, Gronow, William and

?Adriana? Owen children of John Owen dec'd; Emily Merritt adm'x of Robert Owen dec'd; Susan Madison and Sidney Owen infant children and devisees of said Robert; Henry Lanier and wife Martha formerly Owen (Edward C. Smith is gdn. of infant children of Robert Owen)

vs

Frederick Harwell adm'r of Richard Harwell dec'd and others

Brunswick Order Book 35

p. 138

May Court 1836

Jacob R. Rawlings mentioned in a former certificate of this court 22 June 1835 is the same person who enlisted as Jacob Rice, "...and that his mother is dead and that Alexander Rawlings and Vicey Parish are the brother and sister and only heirs at law in fee to Jacob Rice late soldier in the 2nd Regiment of Infantry which is ordered to be certified to the Secretary of the War Department."

Brunswick Order Book 35

p. 262

July Court 1837

Sally Orgain

vs

Benjamin Wilkinson and wife Mary W., and the same Benjamin Wilkinson adm'r of William Orgain; M.D. Powell and wife Elizabeth S; John A. Orgain; Harriet M. Orgain; Sally Ann Orgain. Benjamin Wilkinson assigned guardian to infant Sally Ann in this suit. Commissioners appt'd to lay off lands and slaves of which William Orgain died siezed; 1/3 to Sally Orgain as her dower, 2/3 divided between Benjamin and wife Mary, John A., Harriet M. and Sally Ann.

Lunenburg Order Book 3

p. 327

Feb. Court 1755

William, Francis, Elizabeth, Eleanor, Dinah and Hannah Howard orphans of William Howard dec'd by George Farrar their guardian

vs

Henry Delony and Thomas Hawkins

Mecklenburg Order Book 9

p. 47

March Court 1796

Charles Duncan and Robert Turnbull surviving partners of Charles Duncan & Co. who were adm'rs &c of Abram Whitmore dec'd

vs

Drury Allen and Elisha Arnold ex'ors of William Allen dec'd; Anne Allen widow and relict of William Allen dec'd and John Allen, Pleasant Allen, Gray Allen, Turner Allen, William Allen, Young Allen, Darling Allen, Meredith Allen, Joseph Allen, Robert Allen, Pines Allen, sons of said William Allen dec'd; Susanna Allen, Nancy Allen, Fanny Smith Allen, Dolly Allen, Mary Allen, Lucy Morgan and her husband Philip Morgan, Martha Jarot and her husband, Elizabeth Burnett and her husband, daughters of said William Allen dec'.

Young Allen, Mary Allen, Lucy Morgan, Philip Morgan, Elizabeth Burnett and Godfrey Burnett withdraw from suit.

Mecklenburg Order Book 11

p. 301

Aug. Court 1802

Francis Ruffin

vs

James Stainback, Philip Johnson and wife Polly, Jane Stainback, Sally Stainback, which said James, Polly, Jane and Sally are children of George Stainback dec'd, and Luisa Stainback widow of said decedent.

HATTON OF NORFOLK COUNTY, VIRGINIA
by Claiborne T. Smith, Jr.

John Hatton, b. 1599, and his wife Olive, b. 1593 appear in the muster of the inhabitants of Virginia, taken in the winter of 1625. According to this source John came to Virginia in the ship "Treasurer" in 1613 and his wife in the "Abigail" in 1620. They had no children listed in the muster. They were living in the part of Elizabeth City County south of Hampton Roads from which New Norfolk was formed in 1636. John's English antecedents are unknown but the surname is common in Gloucestershire and Bristol. There are few references to the immigrant John Hatton in the surviving records. He is possibly the person of that name mentioned in the 1630 Jamestown will of Thomas Warnett. (Genealogical Gleanings in England, Henry F. Waters, (1969) p. 39-40. There is no record of issue by his first wife Olive. She was dead by 1634 when he had a son John by his second wife Dorothy, whose surname is unknown. John Hatton's will, dated 17 Feb. 1649, recorded 16 June 1650 devised to wife Dorothy the cow he had of Thomas Browne for life, then to son John. The will is damaged but the same disposition seems to have been made for his land. Reference was made to "all

my children" and the document witnessed by John Hill and Thomas Browne. From various records John and Dorothy had the three sons listed below. It is possible that there were daughters whose names have been lost.

Issue of John Hatton and Dorothy ____:

1. John², b. 1634 - of whom later
2. Robert² - of whom later
3. Francis². He married but left no issue. His Norfolk will, dated 1687, recorded 1688, mentioned wife Sarah, brother John, and cousins Thomas Sayer, John Dean and John Wright. The last named may be the husband of Hatton's niece Ann, daughter of John Hatton. Sayer and Dean have not been identified.

On the death of John Hatton, his widow Dorothy married by 1652 Thomas Tooker, b. 1614. He soon died, heavily in debt and had abused the estate of the Hatton orphans. Dorothy married by 1653 for the third time Gregory Parrott. A person of property, he had been granted 300 acres in Lower Norfolk in 1652 and 150 acres in Isle of Wight in 1653 on the main River. (Nugent I-229, 274). Parrott also soon died and in 1654, his relict, not named, was ordered to take administration of the estate and to pay "a great sum of tobacco and corn" to Lt. Col. Cornelius Lloyd for the servants wages. (Va. Colonial Abstracts, Lower Norfolk, 1641-1654, Beverly Fleet, (1948), p. 468. There is no further record of Dorothy. It is possible she married yet again. There is no record of the lands patented by Parrott in Isle of Wight and Lower Norfolk. It is possible she was the Dorothy Parrott named as a headright in the 1663 grant to George Catchmaid for 2200 acres in the Albemarle section of what later became North Carolina. (Nugent I-501). She was dead by 1681 when her son John, as son of Dorothy Hatton, deeded land to the heirs of his brother Robert. The 1650 will of John Hatton seemingly left Dorothy a life interest in the property.

EXCURSUS. There were others of the surname Hatton in early Virginia, even in the Norfolk area who do not seem to have been related to John d. 1650 and his family. On 31 Oct. 1655 John Hatton of Bristol, watchmaker, was bound to Edward Tyson of Briston, merchant, to serve four years in Virginia. (The Complete Book of Emigrants 1607-1660, Peter Coldham (1987), p. 300). Several Hattons appear as headrights in seventeenth century patents, including John and Mary Hatton who were headrights for John Molton in a 1694 Nansemond grant (Nugent 2-388). In Norfolk County, Martha Hatton witnessed the will of Joan Yates in 1664 and Capt. William Hatton appears as witness to the will of John Elliott in 1693. One Thomas Hatton settled in Maryland in 1646 and in 1652 was secretary of that colony. He and his family are the subject of an article by Dr.

Christopher Johnson published in the William and Mary Quarterly, (I) Vol. 23, p. 113 et seq. Just to the south of Norfolk County, one John Hatton died testate in Pasquotank Co. N.C. in 1698, leaving no family. (Grimes, 157). Another John Hatton was clerk of the N.C. General Court in 1718, and in the same year, as of Bath County, was given power of attorney by Patrick Maule and Richard Case respectively. (Beaufort Co., N.C. D.B. 1-291, 292). In 1719 John Hatton sold land for Edmund Porter of Albemarle County. (Ibid -358). It is of interest that Porter was a native of Norfolk. There is no further reference in the N.C. records to this John Hatton.

There were unrelated Hattons in eighteenth century Virginia as well. The only Hattons listed in the rent roll of 1704 were Samuel Hatton-225 acres, and the orphans of John Hatton, 93 acres, all in Warwick County. In Sept. 1751, both the Philadelphia and New York papers carried the death notice of George Hatton, a native of Nansemond Co. Va. who had died at Amwell, N.J. in his 103rd year. He had been a soldier under Nathaniel Bacon. (Gen. Abstracts 18th Cent. Va. Newspapers, Robert K. Headley (1987), p. 156. Nothing is known of him. A cursory examination of the printed colonial records of New Jersey has only one reference which may pertain to him. The 1741 will of Richard Green in the Trenton area mentions a tract of land George Hatton had lived on. A Thomas Hatton died intestate in Isle of Wight Co. Va. in 1761, apparently without issue. Towards the middle of the eighteenth century, a family of Hattons, antecedents unknown appeared in Frederick Co. in the Valley of Virginia. A Thomas Hatton married Mrs. Ann Redwood in 1791 according to their M.B. in Petersburg Hustings Court. The birth of their daughter Delilah Ann Southall Hatton in 1793 appeared in the Bristol Parish Register. They did not remain in the Petersburg area and census records suggest they may have settled in Amelia.

John Hatton², John¹. According to an affidavit 16 May 1701 Norfolk D.B. 6-206, he was born in 1634. He first appeared as an adult in the Norfolk records in 1657. He was granted 300 acres on the western branch of the Elizabeth River near the head of Brownes Creek in 1652. (Nugent 1-269). Hatton received a re-grant of 240 acres of the same tract in 1673, apparently 60 acres had been disposed of. (Nugent 2-125). As Capt. John Hatton, he was granted 100 acres in Lower Norfolk in 1682 (Nugent 2-241) and in 1693 was confirmed in his title to land inherited from John Hatton, deceased, apparently his son who died without issue. (Nugent 2-384). John Hatton was a justice of the county court for a number of years. The name of his first wife, the mother of his surviving daughter Ann and the son John above, is not known. Possibly she was the Martha Hatton who witnessed a will in Norfolk in 1664. Capt. John married 2nd Hannah [Hadden ?]. According to a 1701 deposition, she was born in 1668. (Norfolk D.B. 6-206). There was no issue by this

marriage. She married 2nd Jonas Holladay and survived him as well, dying testate without issue in 1726. In her will, discussed below, she mentioned brothers by the name Hadden, implying that this was her maiden name. Hadden in itself is a surname but in the early records Hatton was often spelled this way.

The will of John Hatton, dated 1702, is recorded in Norfolk Co. Record Book 6, p.257. It is badly damaged. The legatees that can be made out are wife Hannah, grandson Francis Wright and daughter Ann Gregory, and the witnesses Henry Bowes and Richard Webb. It appears that Francis Wright was residual legatee of Hatton's plantation, orchards and still after the death of Hannah. Christopher Wright was a legatee whose name is not legible in the damaged will. In Record Book 6, p.263 Hannah Hatton, relict of Capt. John Hatton and one of the executors of his will had married Jonas Holladay and Ann Gregory, one of the executors thereof had married Thomas Martin. On 15 Sept. 1703 Thomas and Ann Martin were listed as guardians and next of kin to Francis and Christopher Wright, legatees of Capt. John Hatton. As will be seen below, they were the two youngest sons of Ann³ Hatton by her first husband John Wright.

John² Hatton and his wife ____ had issue.

1. John³ Hatton-d.s.p. before 1694.
2. Ann³ Hatton m. 1) John Wright, d. 1698 2) John Gregory d. ca. 1701 3) Thomas Martin.

Jonas Hollyday, second husband of Hannah [Haddon] Hatton was the son of Anthony Hollyday and wife Anne of Isle of Wight Co. Va. In a discussion of this family in 17th Century Isle of Wight Co. Va. by John B. Boddie (1938) cited henceforth as Boddie, Jonas is said to have died in Norfolk County in 1718 without issue. He had been granted 93 acres on Langley's Creek in Norfolk adjoining Capt. John Hatton in 1711 for importing two persons, one of whom was his wife Hannah. (Nugent 3-119).

Hannah Hatton-Holladay left a remarkable will, dated Norfolk Co. 27 Nov. 1725 and offered for probate 16 Sept. 1726 in which she mentioned about 30 people and a good deal of personal property. In an unusual bequest, she freed her slave girl Sarah and left 5 pounds for her transportation to an unspecified destination. The majority of the legatees were the descendants of her step-daughter Ann who is not mentioned by name and was probably deceased. Jonas Holladay, son of Samuel Holladay, the brother of her husband Jonas and his sister Mary Knott were mentioned as well as her own siblings John, Thomas, and William Haddon, Mary Brooks and Ann, the wife of William Green. To each of her siblings Hannah left 5 pounds instead of personal property, implying they were not residents of the

Norfolk area. Several people who are known to have been local residents were listed in the will and were probably personal friends as no relationship can be determined. Grandson William Wright was made executor and residual legatee.

Ann³ Hatton, John², John¹ m. 1st John Wright, 2nd John Gregory and 3rd in 1703 Thomas Martin. John Wright was dead by 1698 as on 14 Sept. of that year. Ann and William and Joseph Wright, executors of the last will of John Wright of Nansemond Co. Va. gave a power of attorney to John Porter to collect debts due the estate in North Carolina. N.C. Higher Court Records 1697-1701 M. Parker ed. (1971) p. 545. Ann's 2nd marriage to John Gregory was brief. He may have been the son the Rev. John Gregory, mentioned as rector of the Upper Parish in Nansemond in 1680. He had died before 1702 leaving an only son John. Thomas Martin, the last husband of Ann Hatton survived her and died testate in Norfolk County, will dated May 1740 and proved the following month. He directed his lands in Virginia and N.C. to be sold and left his estate to his sons-in-law William Wright and John Gregory of Nansemond County. Issue of Ann³ Hatton and John Wright:

1. William⁴ Wright
2. John⁴ Wright
3. Joseph⁴ Wright
4. Francis⁴ Wright - deceased before 1726
5. Christopher⁴ Wright - apparently d.s.p. in 1726. He is probably the person of the name who received a grant for 234 acres in Norfolk Co. on the western branch of the Elizabeth River in 1718. (Nugent 3-208).

The following relationships pertaining to the children listed above are mentioned in Hannah Holladay's 1726 will.

William⁴ Wright's wife is not mentioned but he had sons Edward⁵ and William⁵ who was married to Mary and had a son Christopher⁶.

John Wright⁴ was married to Ann and had daughters Ann⁵ and Mary⁵.

Joseph⁴ Wright was married to Elizabeth and had a daughter Mary⁵.

Frances⁴ Wright was deceased but left a son Francis⁵.

Ann³ Hatton and her 2nd husband John Gregory had one child, a son John⁴, who was mentioned in the will of Hannah Holladay and a legatee of Thomas Martin in 1740. He is seemingly the Maj. John Gregory who resigned from the vestry of Suffolk Parish in 1758. The name of his wife is unknown. Issue from the Chowan Co. N.C. will of his daughter Mary Gregory, dated 25 Nov. 1761.

1. Mary⁵ Gregory-d.s.p. 1761
2. Elizabeth⁵ Gregory m. the Rev. Daniel Earle, St. Paul's Parish, Edenton, N.C. She d.s.p.
3. Christian⁵ Gregory m. Josiah Granberry.
4. James⁵ Gregory. He is said to have married Patience, b. 1726, the daughter of Thomas and Mary Godwin. Boddie p. 478. He is probably the Capt. James Gregory a vestryman of Suffolk Parish, Nansemond Co. who died 24 Mar. 1761. (Suffolk Parish Vestrybook, W.L. Hopkins (1988) p. 22. It will be noted that the will of his sister Mary, made later that year, does not mention James but lists his five children: William⁶, Thomas⁶, John⁶, James⁶, and Ann⁶. The last named married Josiah Granberry, the nephew of the Josiah who married Christian Gregory above. John⁶ never married and died testate in Gates Co., N.C. d. 1782 - probated 1784, lists his four siblings as above. He had been a Capt. in the 15th Va. Regiment of the Continental Line and the bounty land claim of his collateral descendants gives information on several generations of the descendants of James⁵ and Patience (Godwin) Gregory. See Va Mag. 15 p.442-444.

Robert Hatton², John¹. He m. Elizabeth, surname unknown. His will, dated Norfolk Co. 1675 was probated 16 Feb. 1681. He devised his son Robert, then under the age of 21 all his land, after the death of his wife, and two fowling pieces. Also mentioned was his daughter Elizabeth, under the age of 16. He appointed his wife executrix and his brothers Capt. John Hatton and Francis Hatton as overseers. The will was witnessed by Eleazer Hart and George Horne. In 1682, John Hatton of Lower Norfolk "whose mother was Mrs. Dorothy Hatton" deeded to her son, my brother Robert Hatton, decd., land to the orphan and widow of my brother Robert Hatton, decd. - his cousin (nephew) Robert Hatton, son of late brother Robert Hatton; Elizabeth, the wife of brother Robert Hatton, decd. one third of land during her natural life. (Norfolk Co. D.B. 4-134).

Robert and Elizabeth Hatton had issue:

1. Robert³ - of whom later
2. Elizabeth³ - no record.

Robert³ Hatton, Robert², John¹. Little is known of him and the surname of his wife Eleanor is unknown. His will, dated Oct. 1719 was proved in 1720 with James Grimes and Thomas Wright as witnesses. He only mentioned son Francis, to whom he devised

all his land and son Robert. Wife Eleanor was named executrix.
Issue of Robert and Eleanor Hatton:

1. Francis⁴ of whom later
2. Robert⁴ see below.
3. Ann⁴ m. John Barney who d.s.p. Norfolk Co. testate 1742.
Ann herself made a will in 1743, recorded 1744 leaving her
estate to her brother Francis Hatton and his daughter Ann.

Robert⁴ Hatton, Robert³, Robert², John¹. There are several conveyances to him in the deed books of Norfolk County. On 19 Dec. 1729 Thomas Brown of the Western Branch sold him 50 acres on Browns Creek. The deed was witnessed by Francis Hatton and Thomas Martin. Robert Hatton, according to later deeds lost all his property before he died intestate in 1758. In 1761, Dempsey⁵ Hatton, as eldest son and heir of Robert Hatton, decd. confirmed a deed his father had made in 1757. The name of the wife of Robert Hatton and those of his other children are not known. Dempsey Hatton, mariner, made a deed in 1769. There is no further record of him. It seems probable that one Francis Hatton who married Margaret Manning, the daughter of Anne Manning, Norfolk Co. M.B. 1766 was another son of Robert. It is likely that Robert Hatton was the ancestor of several of the name who appear in the Norfolk records for the next 50 years who cannot be placed. Being involved in the maritime economy of the area, there is no record of accumulation of land and slaves and these later descendants have not been worked out. Among the probable descendants are Robert Hatton who died testate in Norfolk leaving wife Keziah and children Robert and Sally and Thomas Hatton, who d.s.p. testate in 1797, freeing a family of slaves who seem to have been his only estate. His executor was Samuel Hatton of Indian Creek who was probably his brother. A Robert Hatton, possibly the son of Robert above, married Sarah Wilson in Norfolk in 1798. They had no children. According to a Norfolk newspaper, Capt. Robert Hatton of the brig "Nautilus" of Norfolk, age 57 died at Cape Megsurada Africa 16 Mar. 1828. His will, dated 1811, was recorded in Norfolk City in 1828. His widow Sarah age 49, died 1 Oct. 1830. Her will was recorded in Norfolk City in that year.

Francis⁴ Hatton, Robert³, Robert², John¹. He made his will Norfolk County 10 Feb. 1746 and the same was probated the following June. He mentioned wife Catherine, his son John who was devised the manor plantation he then lived on; son Lewis who received the plantation over the creek and his pistols and sword, and "the rest of the children". Brother Robert was appointed executor and the will was witnessed by Kaley Wright and Mary Hatton. The identity of Catherine is unknown but her son Lewis had a daughter Catherine M. Hatton. Issue of Francis and Catherine Hatton:

1. John⁵- see below

2. Lewis⁵- of whom later

3. Ann⁵, mentioned in the will of her aunt Ann Barney.

John⁵ Hatton, Francis⁴, Robert³, Robert², John¹. In 1758 John and his wife Elizabeth of the western branch of the Elizabeth River sold to Martin Bayne 3 acres at the mouth of Clarke's Creek known as the lower point. The deed was witnessed by Lewis Hatton, Thomas Harris and Dicey Hatton. (Norfolk D.B. 18-165). In Feb. 1761, John and Elizabeth Hatton sold to Lewis Hatton "mariner," 100 acres on the north side of the western branch of the Elizabeth River, being the land held by John Hatton under the will of his father Francis Hatton dated 1746. (Norfolk D.B. 19-183). The identity of Elizabeth Hatton is unknown. John and Elizabeth Hatton left the Norfolk area at this time and there is no further record of them. He is possibly the John Hatton who appeared on the tithable list of Pitt Co. N.C. in 1762. Pitt had been formed from Beaufort in 1761. John Hatton does not show up in the records of Beaufort just prior to the division and no relationship can be found with the earlier John Hatton in Beaufort in 1718. (see above). The tithable lists for Pitt are incomplete but John shows up again in 1763 and 1764. He continued to live in the county but acquired no land until a state grant in 1782. He may have been a merchant.

John Hatton achieved a degree of prominence in his new home and was appointed a member of the Pitt Committee of Safety in July 1775, just before the Revolution. His descendants are hard to work out as the Pitt wills prior to 1857 have been destroyed. The deeds, however, are intact and there are numerous Hatton entries prior to 1832 with the given names of Lewis Francis, John, and Robert suggesting a connection with the Norfolk family. A John Hatton died in 1798, probably the presumed immigrant from Norfolk. Index and Abstracts of the Deeds of Record of Pitt Co. N.C. Judith DuPree Ellison, in 4 vols. 1761-1832. (1968). Twenty miles west of Pitt, a Peter Hatton settled in Nash Co. N.C. in 1785 and left descendants. He does not appear in the Pitt deeds and cannot be placed. Francis Hatton [probable son of John] of Pitt Co. married by 1797 Frances, the daughter of Thomas Grimes of Edgecombe Co. which borders Pitt on the west. Grimes himself was a native of Norfolk. Francis Hatton died testate in Edgecombe 1827/1828 and in his will directed that his children be settled in Alabama.

Lewis⁵ Hatton, Francis⁴, Robert³, Robert², John¹. He is referred to in the Norfolk records as mariner and is said to

have prospered as a privateer during the American Revolution. He married Elizabeth Goodrich (1750-1824) by 1774, the daughter of Edward Goodrich of Isle of Wight Co. Va. (Isle of Wight D. B. 13, p. 210). She was mentioned in her father's 1759 Isle of Wight will. He had married Juliana, the daughter of John Davis of Isle of Wight. (Isle of Wight D.B. 9-272). See study of the Goodrich family in Boddie, p. 227 et seq. Lewis Hatton died testate Norfolk Co., will dated Nov. 1784 and recorded 20 Jan. 1785. He mentioned wife Elizabeth, sons Edward and Lewis and "the rest of his children." Reference was made to his half share in his sloop and her cargo should she return from the seas. Executors appointed were his son Edward, brother-in-law John Goodrich and John H. Grimes. Elizabeth Hatton survived her husband by many years and died testate Norfolk Co. 17 Oct. 1823, recorded 17 Mar. 1824. She mentioned grand-daughter Catherine Hatton Corbell, and left her to the care of her daughter Julia Armistead. Other legatees were her son John, daughter Elizabeth deBec, the children of deceased son Edward, and the child of her deceased son Goodrich Hatton. Her son John was appointed executor. The death of Elizabeth Hatton, 21 Feb. 1824 at age 74 was reported in a Norfolk newspaper [American Beacon and Commercial Daily]. Any vital records pertaining to the children and grandchildren of Elizabeth Hatton, unless otherwise stipulated, are from the same source.

Issue of Lewis^s and Elizabeth (Goodrich) Hatton:

1. Julia^s Hatton, b. 1775 -m. 1st Talbot Godwin, 2nd John Armistead of whom later
2. Edward^s Hatton of whom later
3. Lewis^s Hatton d.s.p.
4. John^s Hatton b. 1780
5. Goodrich^s Hatton of whom later
6. Catherine^s M. Hatton, b. 1784 m. Maj. Samuel Corbell
7. Elizabeth^s Hatton m. 1788 Peter deBec (Becque) Norfolk M.B> dated 1788. According to family tradition, he was a French officer who served under Lafayette. They may have returned to France. Elizabeth was living in 1842 when her mother's will was recorded but there is no further reference to Peter and Elizabeth. The 1856 will of Julia Armistead mentioned the portraits of her sister Elizabeth deBec and her children.

Catherine M.^s Hatton, Lewis^s (1784-1819) m. Norfolk Co. M.B. Maj. Samuel Corbell. He was the son of Joseph and Sally

(Godwin) Corbell and is said to have been married previously to his cousin Mary Ann Godwin. Boddie, p. 470, 475. Catherine Hatton died shortly after the birth of her daughter Catherine Hatton Corbell. The daughter never married. She was reared by her aunt Julia and in 1860 was a member of the household of her first cousin Daniel H. Hatton in Suffolk. According to her tombstone in Cedar Grove Cemetery in Suffolk she died in 1886.

Julia⁶ Hatton, Lewis⁵, b.1775 m. 1st 19 July 1797 Talbot Godwin, the son of Jonathan Godwin of Nansemond Co. Boddie, p. 466. According to the records of the late Fillmore Norfleet, Talbot had first married Agatha, the daughter of Col. Miles Harvey and his wife Elizabeth Jones but had no issue by her. Talbot Godwin had died in 1807 when the Nansemond will of his brother Robert Godwin dated in that year, mentioned Jonathan Lewis and Talbot Godwin, sons of his deceased brother Talbot. Some Wills From the Burned Counties of Virginia, W.L. Hopkins (1987), p. 96. Julia Hatton Godwin m. 2nd Norfolk Co. M.B. 1816 John Armistead. According to a newspaper notice, he was a resident of Plymouth, N.C. He did not long survive and there was no issue of this marriage. As Julia Armistead of the town of Portsmouth, she made her Norfolk Co. will, 1856/1857 mentioning her grandsons Archibald C. and Augustus deBec Godwin; Peggy Perkins; and her niece Catherine H. Corbell.

Julia Hatton and Talbot Godwin had issue:

1. Jonathan Lewis Godwin⁷, b. 1798 - of whom later
2. Talbot Godwin⁷, d.s.p. 1831.

Jonathan Lewis⁷ Godwin, Julia⁶ Hatton, Lewis⁵ m. 1829 Julia, the daughter of Gen. Archibald Campbell. See D.A.B. Also Boddie, p. 466. According to a Norfolk newspaper, he died 14 Aug. 1836 in Portsmouth, age 38, leaving his wife, two children and his mother.

Issue of Jonathan Lewis Godwin and Julia Campbell:

1. Augustus deBec Godwin⁷- d.s.p.
2. Archibald Campbell Godwin⁷ (1831-1864), Gen. C.S.A. For his distinguished career in the West, see Dictionary of N.C. Biography Vol. 2, W. Powell, ed. (1986).

Edward⁶ Hatton, Lewis⁵, Francis⁴ was the oldest son and was named as executor in the 1784 will of his father. Edward moved to Nansemond Co. where he died in 1812 from injuries sustained when caught in a spindle. His wife Mary A. is thought to have been a Wilkinson. As Mary Hatton, widow of Capt. Edward Hatton, she died in Nansemond Co. in 1835, age 55.

Issue of Mary and Edward Hatton:

1. Edward⁷ Hatton, b. 1801 see below
2. John Goodrich⁷ Hatton b. 1807.

Dr. Edward⁷ Hatton, M.D. University of Pa. 1824, as of Portsmouth m. 1826 Elizabeth A. King in Nansemond. He died young in 1832 and she had predeceased him without issue. His Norfolk will, dated 17 Aug. 1832 and recorded Sept. 1832 mentioned brother John and his mother Mary who was named executrix.

John Goodrich⁷ Hatton, Edwards⁶, Lewis⁵ settled in Portsmouth. In 1828 he m. Emaline Leckie, the daughter of Alexander Leckie, decd. She was b. 1808 and died 1863. The dates below for their family are from U.S. Census records and from tombstone inscriptions in Cedar Grove Cemetery recorded in Portsmouth Heritage Vol. I. John Hatton's Norfolk will, dated 1846 and recorded 1860 devised his whole estate to his wife Emaline.

Issue of John⁷ and Emaline Hatton:

1. Edward Alexander⁸ Hatton, b. 1830 of whom later
2. James L.⁸ Hatton, b. 1833 of whom later
3. John Goodrich⁸ Hatton -b. 1834, died 1888, Portsmouth tombstone
4. William Leckie⁸ Hatton-b. 1836
5. Mary Ann⁸ Hatton , b. 1837, d. 1884 d.s.p.

James L.⁸ Hatton m. 1859 Norfolk Marriage Register Olivia I. Moore, b. 1834, the daughter of James and Caroline Moore. At the time of the 1860 census, they had a son John G.⁹ Hatton, b. 1859.

Edward Alexander⁸ Hatton, John G.⁷ Hatton, Edwards⁶ , Lewis⁵-m. 1859 Susan Rebecca Nash, daughter of Dempsey and Elizabeth Nash. He died in 1891 and she in 1909, age 71. Marriage from Norfolk register.

Issue of Edward A. and Susan Hatton of whom there is record.

1. Goodrich⁹ Hatton, b. 1862
2. Dr. Edward A.⁹ Hatton (1869-1924).

Goodrich⁹ Hatton, Edwards⁸ A.; John⁷ G.; Edwards⁶ was the subject of a sketch in Brock II. He was an attorney in Portsmouth, and married Mary Watts (1871-1947), daughter of Leigh Richmond and Martha (Peters) Watts.

Dr. Edward A. Hatton⁹ m. Mattie Armistead (1869-1947) and had E.A.¹⁰ Hatton III (1898-1924).

Goodrich⁶ Hatton, Lewis⁵, Francis⁴. He continued to live in Norfolk County where his M.B. to Mary Hobday was dated 1803. He had died before 1824 when his mother wrote her will. His widow survived him for many years and died testate in Norfolk 1840/46. Her will mentioned sister Sarah Dyson and named her son John G. Hatton executor.

1. John G. Hatton⁷, b. 1810
John G. Hatton⁷, above m. 1st Isabella Woodward, Norfolk Co. M.B. 1835. She died about 1847. He m. 2nd Petersburg Hustings Court M.B. 1850 Sarah E. Methaner b. 1820. The Bible records of John G. Hatton by both his wives appear in Bible Records of Suffolk and Nansemond County Va. Fillmore Norfleet (1963) referred to henceforth as Norfleet. At the time of the 1850 census, John G. Hatton was living in Norfolk with his second wife and the three surviving children of his first marriage. His aunt Sarah Dyson was in his household.

Issue of John G. Hatton and Isabella Woodward:

1. Sarah Howard⁸ Hatton, b. 1840
2. John Francis⁸ Hatton, b. 1843
3. James Goodrich⁸ Hatton, b. 1846.

John G.⁷ Hatton does not appear in the 1860 U.S. census for Norfolk nor does his second wife and the children ascribed to her in the Bible cited above. The children listed in 1850 appear in the household of Sarah Woodward, age 88 in the 1860 U.S. Norfolk census. She was probably their maternal grandmother. It would appear John Hatton and his second family had all died or moved away.

John⁶ Hatton, (1780-1832), Lewis⁵, Francis⁴, Robert³, Robert², John¹, married Martha Herring, the only issue of Mills Herring who died testate in Isle of Wight Co., Va., will dated Jan. 1791 and recorded the following February. The will of her uncle Daniel Herring, recorded in Isle of Wight Co. devised the bulk of his estate to niece Martha Hatton, her husband John, and their son Daniel Herring Hatton. John and Martha moved to Isle of Wight where she died 12 July 1829. He survived her a few years and died in Isle of Wight in 1832.

Issue of John and Martha (Herring) Hatton:

1. Daniel Herring⁷ Hatton (1819-1898). Daniel Herring⁷ Hatton of "Stockley" Nansemond Co. married Cornelia Riddick (1820-1889) in 1841, the daughter of Mills and Mary (Taylor) Riddick. Norfleet p. 138. Also see Nansemond Census for 1850 and 1860.

Issue of Daniel H. Hatton and Cornelia Riddick:

1. Juliette^s Hatton, b. 1841 - died young
2. Clarence Riddick^s Hatton, b. 1846.

Clarence Riddick^s Hatton, Daniel⁷ H.; John^s; Lewis^s attended V.M.I. and Capt. C.S.A. He m. 1st in 1865 Sarah Colley Cocke (1847-1879), daughter of Nathaniel Colley Cocke and Virginia Peterson. Southside Va. Families, Vol. I-John B. Boddie (1955), p.156. Clarence Hatton moved to New York City where he m. 2nd Lydia Herbert Childs. He died in 1927 and was buried in Mt. Hope Cemetery in N.Y. City. By his second marriage he had a daughter Lydia Cornelia^s Hatton who m. Charles S. Barnes of Bayonne, N.J.

Issue of Clarence^s Hatton by his 1st wife Sarah Colley Cocke:

1. John Goodrich^s Hatton (1870-1926), ed; Cooper Union, Nashota- Episcopal priest
2. Juliette Riddick^s Hatton (1875-1848) m. maternal 1st cousin Wm. E. Smith
3. Virginia^s Hatton m. J.H. Royster of Suffolk and had Hatton Royster who d.s.p.

CONCLUDED

CUMBERLAND COUNTY TITHABLES

by Chris Kolbe

William Allens List of Tiths for the year 1768

Grard Allyson	2
Archibald Cary	32
Jno. Colquit	3
Thos. Ward	2
Randolph Richardson	3
Jas. Adams	1
Absalom Hammonds	2
Mathew Sims	4
Zach. Hendrick	4
Alexr. King Guthrey	3
Samuel Melton	1

James Hix	1
Phil. [] Hix	1
Stepn. Hix	1
Chas. Taylor	1
Garrot [Briskey]	1
Jas. Coleman	1
Jno. Burton	1
Abm. Trent	3[?]
Peter Field Trent	[?]
Samuel Allen	6
Thos. Bertee	1
Wm. Prinie	1
Wm. Bartee	1
Chas. Barker	3
Daniel Coleman	7
Joseph Hill	7
Jno. Hill	1
Dennit Hill	1
Moses Hudgens	3
Drury Allen	3
Wm. Rowton	3
Jno. Bradley	6
Thos. Holland	4
Wm. Daniel	4
Edward Jinkins	1
Jno. Farmer	3
Maurice Langhorne	21
Williams Daniel	6
Jas. Aiken	3
Thos. Caldwell	3
Stephen Woodson	5
Henry Trent	1
Francis Cox	1
Jas. Southall	[?]
Wm. Edwards	5
Thos. Hill	1
Thos. Guthry	4
Henry	<u>1</u>
	229

Ewd. Keeling	3
Wm. Self	1
Samuel Marideth	13
Jno. Strange	2
Jno. Slaughter	5
Jno. Harman	2
Daniel Coleman Jr.	6
Jas. Coleman	2
Wm. Womack Jur.	5
War[]an Easley	1

Henry Scrugs	4
Jno. Seay	3
Henry Garrett	1
Jas. Wilkins	2
Thos. Johns	8
Jas. Holland	3
Wm. C[ornelt	5
[?]y Basham	6
Jereh. Basham	2
Nathan Glenn	7
Jas. Gleen	3
Jas. Arnold	1
Henry Marten	1
[] []	1
Wm. Marten	1
Susanah Marten	3
Thos. Davenport Jr.	5
Henry Davenport	3
Jno. Dowdie	1
Joseph Davenport	1
Thos. Davenport Sen	3
Jno. Smith	4
Conquest Wial[?]	5
Jas Hollaway	3
Thos. Adams	1
Jacob Meador	5
Jonas Meador Dezd.	3
Field Robertson	6
Josiah B[]shaw	5
Gidion Pattison	4
Creed Haskins	4
Ed. Robertson	5
Ed. Tabb	4
Jno. Windfree	4
Pitter Windfree	1
Thos [?]	1
Maeal Johns	3
Jno. Hobson	10
Wm. Hobson Dead	3
Joseph Robertson	<u>4</u>
	176

Samuel Fergison	3
Wm. League	1
Wm. Hobson	10
Benjn. Cook	1
Richd. Alderson	4
Wm. Hudson	3
Jno. Colquit Sr.	6
Joseph Hubbard	1
Bartholomew League	1

Wm. Dowdie	1
Jas. Dowdie Sr.	1
Jas. Dowdie Jr.	1
Jno. []	1
George Band[]y	1
Benjn. Mosley	17
Littleberry Moseley	22
Williams Self	5
Wm. Clark	7
Stepn. Fer[]quar	8
Christopher Roberson	2
Jesse Robertson	1
Wm. Mettox	1
Jas. Molten	1
Hance Stegar	6
Francis Stegar	4
Absolam Daven[]	4
Jno. Steger	5
Wm. Eperson	4
Thomps []	7
Jno. Mayo	29
[] Epps	9
Joseph Herris	6
Ann Harris	11
Jno. Wails[]	52
David Winniford	1
Jacob McGehee	5
Wm. McGehee	3
George Wood	1
Archd. Hechen	1
Drury Hechen	2
Frederick Hechen	4
Josiah Thomson	3
Henry Hechan	2
Wm. M[]anly	1
Randh. Johnson	1
Jno. Brown	4
Wm. Miles	1
Isham Miles	1
Jno. Miles	1
Richd. Cardwell	1
Jno. Cardwell	3
Jno. Smith	3
Jno. Alexr. Steel	<u>1</u>
	284

Thos. Huckerby	1
[Senr.] Chaffen	1
Daniel Allen	7
Bennett Guthry	2
[Nemh.] Glenn	4

Wm. Mason	7
Jas. Allen	6
Wm. Womack	6
Nathn. Womack	1
Robert Smith	1
Joseph Chaffin	1
Henry Macon	19
Joshua Doss	3
Isaac Allen	4
Wm. Sampson	3
David Davenport	3
W. Arnold Jr.	1
Wm. Arnold Sr.	6
Thos. N[ea]ll	1
Robert N[ea]ll	3
Thos. Nash	3
Umphrey Cibbler	11
Adcock Hobbson	8
Wm. Allen Burton	12
Martha H[al]ws	4
Wm. Ranson	1
Wm. Daniel	4
Jas. Bradbe	19
Judith Cox	8
Richard Pringle	8
Henry Cox	5
George Cox	7
Archd. Nunry	3
Thos. Moody	6
Wm. Davenport	7
Julius Davenport	3
Jno. Moore	1
Jno. Jones	5
Thos. Conker	3
Francis Allen	2
Henry Moore	1
Jno. Chapman	1
Isham Bradley	1
Jas. Patteson Desd.	5
Chas. Barton Dzd	6
Richd. Waterford	2
Thos. Moore	1
Wm. Major	1
Joseph Jenkins	2
Wm. Hambleton	9
Jno. Bowles	1
Robert H[il]dges	5
Priscilla Harrison	9
Robert Anderson	6
Jno. N[oe]ll	<u>6</u>
	259

Mark Andrews	5
Benjn. Sims	3
Semon Gentrey	4
Daniel Rusel	9
Field Balchare	5
Benjn. Brach[]	1
Thos. Arnold	<u>1</u>
	28
	259
	284
	176
	<u>229</u>

976

EATON OF PRINCE GEORGE AND GRANVILLE CO., N.C.

by C.T. Smith, Jr.

William Eaton appeared in Prince George Co., Va. by 1717 when on 11 Nov. of that year, he bought 200 acres on the north side of the Blackwater Swamp from James Thweatt, bordering, among others, George Rives. According to Reliques of The Rives, by J. Rives Childs, Eaton later married Mary, the daughter of this George Rives. Eaton became remarkably successful and prior to his death in Granville Co. N.C. in 1759, had accumulated a large landed estate. Many genealogists in the past have tried to place him in the York Co. Va. Eaton family, one of whom, John Eaton, owned land in Prince George. However, William Eaton came directly from England. According to the Mecklenburg Co. Va. Order Book, I, p. 24, Willaim appeared in court 3 May, 1739 and declared he had never made use of his importation right, although he had been imported into the colony from Great Britain 20 odd years ago. An unidentified tradition in Granville Co. N.C. affirmed that Eaton had come directly to Virginia from England and was a native of Gloucestershire. The International Genealogical Index lists the christening of a William Eaton 4 April 1696 in the parish of Awr with Blakeney in Gloucestershire, the son of Thomas and Jane Eaton. As the age is right for the immigrant William Eaton who d. 1759, and as his oldest daughter was named Jane, and his second son Thomas, it is highly probable he is the one who was baptized in 1696. He would have been a little over 21 when he made his first land purchase in Prince George in 1717.

The recent research of Brian Frith, Esq. of Gloucester, England produced the following information on Thomas Eaton, father of William, b. 1694, and his family. The Thomas Eaton in question was likely the son of Thomas¹ and Jane Eaton who was baptized in the parish of Dymock, Gloucestershire 29 July 1666. His parents listed as Thomas Eaton, Cleric, Dymock and Jane Foord, widow of Newent, had been married 5 July 1665 in the church of St. Nicholas, Gloucester. They only had the one child and Thomas Sen. soon died. As Thomas Eaton¹, the elder of Dymock in the diocese of Gloucester, clerk he made his will 30 Mar. 1667, devising 20 shillings to his wife Jane and all the rest of his property to his son Thomas, who was made sole executor. He appointed his brother Richard Eaton and his brother-in-law as overseers of his will, leaving them each a shilling for their trouble. Administration was granted to Jane, the relict 26 April 1667 during the minority of Thomas, son of the deceased.

Thomas² Eaton, Thomas¹ was married to Jane Messer in the parish of Oxenhall 10 Dec. 1687 with Thomas Foorde, bondsman. Oxenhall was not far from Dymock. The parentage of Jane and her date of birth is unknown. Thomas Foorde may have been half brother to Thomas as his mother was a widow Foorde. Thomas and Jane (Messer) Eaton had two children born in Oxenhall. In 1692 or 1693 they moved to Blakeney in the parish of Awr, about ten miles north of the city of Bristol, also in Gloucestershire. Several of their children were baptized in the parish church of St. Andrew in Awr. In the register Thomas was listed as the founder at the Blakeney furnace. There is no record of his death or the disposal of his estate.

Issue of Thomas² and Jane (Messer) Eaton. The dates are those of baptisms.

1. Richard ³ Eaton - 17 May, 1690 - Oxenhall
2. Jane ³ Eaton - 21 May, 1692 Oxenhall
3. Elizabeth ³ Eaton - 22 Aug. 1694- Awr
4. William³ - 4 April 1696 - Awr probably to Virginia
5. Mary ³ Eaton - 10 May 1698 Awr
6. Anne ³ Eaton - 19 April, 1700 Awr.

The account of William³ Eaton (1696-1759) and his family as published in Southside Va. Families, Vol. I by John B. Boddie (1955) is essentially correct though some additional facts have become available since that time. Jane⁴, the oldest daughter of William Eaton married Anthony Haynes by whom she had issue. She then married Col. Nathaniel Edwards of Brunswick, d. 1771. Although many published accounts list her as the mother of his children, the final agreement among the heirs of William Eaton regarding his estate in the Bute Co. N.C. court minutes in Aug. 1770 show she had no issue by Edwards. The name of the last wife of Thomas Eaton⁴, son of William³, d. 1759 was unknown at the time of the Boddie article. According to the records of L.H.Hart [see the estate papers of Priscilla Williamson of

Northampton Co., NC], she was Elizabeth, the only issue of John and Priscilla (Weldon) Jones. John was the nephew of Robert Jones who had married as his 2nd wife Mary, the daughter of William Eaton and sister to Thomas. On the death of Jones, his widow Priscilla married Lewis Williamson. (Brunswick Co. Va. D.B. 13-143). Elizabeth [Jones] Eaton died before her husband. On 28 Nov. 1800 administration on her estate was granted to her widower Thomas Eaton. (Warren Co. N.C. W.B. 11-5). They had an only child Mary Allen Eaton^s who married her paternal first cousin Eaton Pugh.

Boddie was not aware of the identity of Rebecca, the wife of Thomas Eaton^s, d. 1808, William⁺, William³. She was the daughter of James Dancy and his wife Elizabeth Edwards.

Estates Records of Northampton Co. N.C. Vol I (1987) item # 153.

Rebecca Cocke, widow of William Eaton^s, d. 1775, William⁺, William³ married 2nd William Mallory. (Ibid-item #9).

-CONCLUDED

CUMBERLAND COUNTY PARTIAL 1767 TITHABLE LIST.

by Chris Kolbe

This is the only known Cumberland County tithable list which names all tithables.

[information missing]	[tithes]	[land]
Henry Clay, Sambo, Lewis, Ned, Cumbo, Hannah	8	400
John Card	1	
John Chandler, Fanny	2	
for Pricilla Chandler Lawyer	1	197
William Cox, Jack, Ned, Frank, Anakia	5	800
Henry Clay, Ben, Will, Agg	4	200
[] Chanler, Jude	2	
[] Cook, Wm. Cook, [] []aina	4	

[] Colquit Senr., Hezekiah Colquit, Henry, Champ, Rose	5	
James Coleman	1	
Daniel Cardwell	1	
Abraham Chalton	1	200
Richard Cardwell	1	140
Joseph Calland, William Calland	2	1000
Joseph Chaffin	1	200
Hezekiah Colquit		200
Jonathan Colquit	1	200
Daniel Coleman junr., Robert Coleman, Tobe, Titus, Sarah, Rachel	6	400
[] Cox	1	
[] Colquit Junr., Cate	2	
[] Pembo, Rose, Molley, Sarah, Dorcas, Nelly		
Thomas Caldwell, Peter Taylor	2	215
Daniel Coleman, William Coleman, Joe, Gill, Hannah, Lide, Let	7	470

Causes determd.

Novr 1767 &

Dec 1767 &

January 1768

Recorded

This information is on the docket,
the list was apparently used as a
wrapper.

	[tithes]	[land]
David Brown	[]	[]
Joseph Brown	1	
Robert Bernard, Lucy, Cesar, Essex	4	179
John Barnes, Jack, Peter	3	500

Benjamin Bedford, Ben Weaver, Alexr. Blunt, Peter, George, Siller, Jude, Lucy, Moll	9	709	
[] Bedford, [], Bob []	4		
[] Baily, [], Nan, Patt	4		
Robert Beck	1	100	
Christopher Bass		275	
John Burch, Will, Harry, Jim	4	350	
Robert Briscoe, George Jones, Charles, Pegg, Hager	5	200	
[] Jack, Sally, []	[]	[]	
Mary Couzens (mulatto)	1		
James Cocke	1		
John Cox, Jack, Sarah, Pegg	4	390	
William Cox, Dick, Rosamond, York, London, Hazzard, Pegg	7	900	
for Edward Cox Sue	1	260	
John Carter, Isham Carter	2	188	
John Creasey	2	[]	
Allan Creedle, Lucy	2	[]	
Edward Clements, Glasgow, Harry, Hannah	4		
Joseph Carrington, David, Peter, Jack, Florah, Rose	6	725	
George Carrington, Nathaniel Carrington, Benjamin Palmore, Pompey, Dunkin, Jammy, Dido, Harry, Wiltshire, Jenny, Bob, Lucy, Betty, Cloe, Wander, Billinda	16	2920	1 chair
Jacob Cox	2	112	

Henry Cox, Peter Cheatham, Major, Harry, Pegg, Bess	6	500
George Cox, Richard Cox, Peter, Bett, Bess, Jane	6	400
George Cox	1	
Abraham Cox	1	
Josiah Cox	[]	[]

CONCLUDED

PETERSBURG CITY, HUSTINGS COURT DEED BOOK 9,
1832-1836, page 241.

Contributed by John W. Lewis

Whereas in the year 1819, Philip J. Lightfoot died leaving no children or descendants nor any father or mother, by reason whereof his estate if he had died intestate would have passed to his brothers and sisters and their descendants, subject only to the claim of his widow for dower and a distributive share: And whereas at a Court held for Charles City County at the Courthouse thereof on the 15th day of July 1819, a writing was admitted to probate as the last Will and Testament of the said Philip J. Lightfoot, by which writing if the same were a valid will, the decedent gave to his wife such estate as by the laws of the land she would be entitled to, bequeathed a legacy of two thousand dollars to William Hall, emancipated a slave named Cornelius and gave all the rest and residue of his estate to his nieces and nephews in equal portions, viz the children of his sister Mary E.B. Blackey, the son of his deceased brother William Lightfoot, the children of his deceased brother Francis Lightfoot and his deceased sister Ann Lewis's children: And whereas afterwards, to wit, in the year 1830, William A. Baker and Sarah Ann his wife who was Sarah Ann Lightfoot a sister of the half blood of the said Philip J. Lightfoot and as such an heir and distributee if he died intestate appeared and by bill exhibited to the Superior Court of Chancery formerly holden in Richmond contested the validity of the writing so admitted to probate as the said Philip J. Lightfoot's will, and in the said suit which stood in the name of Baker and wife against Lightfoot's executor and others and was transferred to the Circuit Superior Court of Law and Chancery for the County of

Henrico, it was ordered that an issue be made up to try whether the said writing was the Will of the said decedent or not, and the said issue was tried by a jury, but the jury were unable to agree upon a verdict: And whereas it has been agreed by and between the said Baker and wife on the one part, and the parties interested in sustaining the said writing as a valid will on the other, that the said Baker and wife shall receive the sum of four thousand five hundred dollars in lieu of what they would have been entitled to on account of the said Sarah Ann's right as heir or distributee of Philip J. Lightfoot, in case the said Will had been ascertained to be invalid; that upon receiving that sum the said Baker and wife shall by good and sufficient deed, release and convey to the parties who are interested as devisees or legatees and whom the payment is made, all the right which the said Sarah Ann would have as heir or distributee of Philip J. Lightfoot if the Will should be set aside: And thereupon that this suit contesting the validity of the Will be dismissed: And whereas the parties who are interested as such devisees or legatees are the following, to wit: 1st the children of the decedent's sister Mary E.B. Blackey: living at the decedent's death, viz: A.W. Blackey who has married B.M. Tomlin, and Thomas H. Blackey: 2nd the son of the decedent's brother William Lightfoot. The son was named William A. Lightfoot and died intestate leaving no children or descendants, nor any father, but his mother Sarah S. Minge formerly Sarah S. Lightfoot and a sister of the half blood, Sarah M. Minge now the wife of Robert Bolling: 3rd the children of the decedent's brother Francis Lightfoot, to wit: William A. Lightfoot, John Francis Lightfoot, Carter P. Lightfoot, and Elizabeth Virginia Lightfoot now the wife of Frederick B. Scruggs: 4th the decedent's sister Ann Lewis's children. Ann Lewis left only one child, to wit, Mary Ann Lewis who afterward intermarried with William Bernard and died on or about the 14th December 1829 leaving no children or descendants, father or mother, nor any brother or sister, or descendants of brothers and sisters, by reason whereof her ninth of the real estate of the said Philip J. Lightfoot is to be divided into two moieties one of which goes to her paternal and the other to her maternal kindred. On the father's side, she left no grand-father nor grand-mother but the following uncles and aunts and descendants of uncles and aunts, to wit, William Lewis, Hudson Lewis, and Jane E. DePriest who was Jane E. Lewis, brothers and sisters of the whole blood of Warner Lewis deceased who was the father of the said Mary Ann, Martha A. Farrar formerly Martha A. Lewis, Francis M. Lewis, and Mary Ann Lewis, children of Francis Lewis deceased who was a brother of the whole blood of the said Warner Lewis deceased, Joseph S. Price, Charles H. Price and Daniel Price, brothers and sister of the half blood of the said Warner Lewis deceased and Jane Eliza Coats, Clara Wynn Coats, and Braxton Everett Coats children of Mary Jane Coats who was Mary Jane Price, a sister of the half blood of the said Warner Lewis deceased. On the mother's side the said Mary Ann Bernard left

no Grand-father nor Grand-mother but the following Uncles and Aunts and descendants of Uncles and Aunts, to wit, Mary E.B. Blackey formerly Mary E.B. Lightfoot an Aunt of the said Mary Ann Bernard of the whole blood, William A. Lightfoot son of William Lightfoot an Uncle of the whole blood, which said William A. has since died leaving the above named Sarah S. Minge his mother, and his sister Sarah M. the wife of Robert Bolling as his heirs and distributees, the children above named of Francis Lightfoot another brother of the whole blood and Sarah A. Baker formerly Sarah A. Lightfoot an Aunt of the said Mary Ann Bernard of the half blood. Out of the fund to which these parties are entitled as devisees or legatees, the said sum of four thousand five hundred dollars is paid and for their benefit the release and conveyance of the said Baker and wife is designed to enure. Now therefore this indenture made this twenty fifth day of May in the year one thousand eight hundred and thirty five, between the said William A. Baker and Sarah Ann his wife of the one part, and A.W. Walthall, who was A.W. Blackey, Mary E. Tomlin who was Mary E. Blackey, Thos H. Blackey, Sarah S. Minge, William A. Lightfoot, John Francis Lightfoot, Carter P. Lightfoot, Elizabeth Virginia Scruggs who was Elizabeth Virginia Lightfoot, William Lewis, Hudson Lewis, Jane E. DePriest who was Jane E. Lewis, Martha A. Farrar formerly Martha A. Lewis, Francis M. Lewis, Mary Ann Lewis, Joseph S. Price, Charles H. Price, Daniel Price, Jane Eliza Coats, Clara Wynn Coats, Braxton Everette Coats, Mary E.B. Blackey formerly Mary E.B. Lightfoot, and the same Sarah Ann Baker who was Sarah Ann Lightfoot of the other part. Witnesseth, that the said William A. Baker and Sarah Ann his wife, acknowledge to have received before the sealing and delivery of these presents out of the funds to which the parties of the the second part are entitled as devisees or legatees of Philip J. Lightfoot or as representatives of such Legatees or devisees the sum of four thousand five hundred dollars and for and in consideration of the said sum being so paid to them, have granted, bargained, sold, released and confirmed, and by these presents do grant, bargain, sell, release and confirm unto the said parties of the second part, all the right, title, interest and estate of them the said William A. Baker and Sarah Ann his wife which they now have or which they would have if the said Will were set aside in virtue of her rights as heir or distributee of the said Philip J. Lightfoot deceased, so that hence forth in case the said Will be not set aside the said Sarah A. Baker shall have only such part of the real estate of the said Philip J. Lightfoot as has descended to her in consequence of her being one of the heirs of the said Mary Ann Bernard and the rents and profits arising from that part, and so that in case the said Will shall ever hereafter be set aside, the parties of the second part out of whose fund the said payment of four thousand five hundred dollars has been made shall stand in the place of the said Sarah Ann Baker and have that part of the estate of the said Philip J. Lightfoot to which

she would have been entitled as one of his heirs and distributees. In witness whereof the said William A. Baker & Sarah Ann his wife have hereunto set their hands and affixed their seals on the said 25th day of May 1835.

Signatures: W.A. Baker

(No Witnesses)

Sarah A. Baker

Recorded : 1 Jul 1835

QUERIES

SPAIN, HILL, TYUS. Christine Levet Gerbel (3143 Deer Meadow Dr., Blackhawk, Danville, CA 94506) seeking birth and death of WILLIAM HILL SPAIN (of Nottoway? Dinwiddie?) who married AMY-GILLIAM SPAIN Dec. 1791 Sussex. He was son of WILLIAM SPAIN. Was his mother a HILL? Children of WM. H. SPAIN and AMY GILLIAM SPAIN were: Nancy married Robert A. TYUS 1834 Sussex; Elizabeth married Lewis Williamson TYUS 1830 Sussex. Did they also have son Nicholas S. Spain, or was he brother of Wm. Hill Spain or Amy-Gilliam Spain?

SPAIN/SPANE, GILLIAM, CLANTON. Christine Levet Gerbel (3143 Deer Meadow Dr., Blackhawk, Danville CA 94506) seeking date and place of death of Amy-Gilliam Spain born Sept. 1765 Sussex (wife of William Hill Spain). Albemarle Parish Register gives her parents as James Spain, Sr. and Antheny, Godparents as Thomas Spain, Eliza Tyus, Obedience Spain. Was Antheny ("Theny") a Gilliam, or was her maiden name Clanton? Was she Amy Antheny Clanton born Dec. 1750, daughter of John and Amy (Wyche) Clanton? What is the relationship of the Spain Godparents?

SPAIN/SPANE. Christine Levet Gerbel (3143 Deer Meadow Dr., Blackhawk, Danville, CA 94506) seeking birth, marriage, death and places of James Spain/Spane, Sr. and wife Antheny (Gilliam?Clanton?). Children from Albemarle Parish Register, Sussex: Absalom born 1749 (married Margaret before April 1770); child born (name omitted) 21 August 1756; Suky born April 1758; James, Jr. born October 1762; and Amy-Gilliam born September 1765 (married William Hill Spain).

HEATH/TAYLOR/ALLEN. Allen H. Norris (2405 Countryside Dr, Silver Spring, MD 20905) John Heath (will Halifax Co., NC 1765) and Roger Taylor (died by 1781) were both residents of Prince George Co., Va. who purchased land in Halifax Co. NC in 1760's. Roger Taylor may have married Elizabeth Heath, sister of John. Daughter of Roger and Elizabeth married Col. James Allen. Would appreciate any information on these lines.

INDEX

- Abbott 44
Acken
 Easter 7
 Tapley 7
Adams
 Betsy 108
 James 108, 109
 Jas. 179
 John 108, 109
 Nancy 108
 P. H. 108
 Patrick H. 109
 Patsey 108
 Rebecca 109
 Thomas B. 108, 109
 Thos. 181
 William H. 108, 109
Adkins
 Thomas 46
Aiken
 Jas. 180
Aires
 Benjamin 24
 Mary 24
 Mary Eliza 24
Akin
 Easter 7
 James Sr. 72
 John 73
 Joseph 72
 Tapley 7
Albrecht
 Alma Berryman 66
Alderson
 Richd. 181
Alesson
 Thomas 72
Alfriend
 Collin 63
Algood
 Daniel 8
 Sally 8
Alin
 Francis 72
Allen 52
 Anne 167
 Daniel 182
 Darling 167
 Dolly 167
 Drury 167, 180
 Fanny Smith 167
 Francis 183
 Gray 167
 Isaac 183
 Jas. 183
 John 167
 Joseph 167
 Louis B. 9
 Mary 52, 167
 Mary C. 9
 Meredith 167
 Nancy 167
 Pines 167
 Pleasant 167
 Priscilla 3
 Richard 3
 Robert 167
 Samuel 180
 Susanna 167
 Turner 167
 William 167, 179
 William C. 159
 Young 167
Allyson
 Grand 179
Alsock
 Michael 73
Alston
 Frances 79
 Gideon 79
Ambross
 William 127
Amis
 Elizabeth 80
 Henrietta Celeste 80
 John 80
 John D. 80
 John Dilliard 80
 Junius 80
 Mary Emily 80
 Sarah Green 80
 Thomas 80
 William 80
Anderson 44
 Charles 127
 Charles E. 153
 Francis 73
 H. R. 9
 Henry 126
 James 17
 Martha 9
 Mrs. 126
 Peggy 153
 Richerd 73
 Robert 183
 Thos. 17
Andrews
 Albert 50
 Fannie 110
 Julia A. 50
 Mark 184
 Sarah 50
Anthony
 Charity Dawson 79
 Whitmell Hill 79
Appel
 Anton N. 66
 Emmett Ervin 66
 Frances Logan 66
 Frank Elnzia 66
 John F. 66
 William Edward 66
Applewhaite
 Priscilla 77
Appelwhite
 Arthur 4, 122
 Nancy 123
 Patsy 122
Archer
 Jack 50
 Louisa 24
 Margaret A. 50
 Selly 50
 Solomon 24
 William 72
Armistead
 John 176
 Julia 175
 Julia Hatton 176
 Mattie 178
 Robert 137
Arnold
 Benedict 41
 Elisha 167
 Jas. 181
 Thos. 184
 W. Jr. 183
 Wm. Sr. 183
Arrington
 Jesse 5
 John 154
 Martha 5
 Polly 154
Atherton
 Dorothy 79
 Elizabeth 78, 79
 Frances 79
 Jephtha 78, 79
 Jesse 79
 Mary 79, 80
 Penelope 78
 Sarah 78
 Temperance 79
Atkinson
 Thomas 54
Attwood
 James 126, 131
Auldridge
 William 31
Austin
 Batholoma 72
 Edy 51
 Jacob 51
Avery
 George 126
 Martha D. G. 34
 Mary J. G. 34
 Richard H. 34
 Richard Henry 34
Avis
 Elizabeth 24
 John 24
 Nancy 24
Ayres
 John 25
 Nancy 25
Babb
 James 51
 Mary 24
 Mary A. 51
 Sarah 24, 51
 William 24
Babbling
 Benj. 126
Bacon
 Nathaniel 169
Bagley
 George 18
Bailey
 Elizabeth 3
 Henry 162
 Joseph 109
 Sally P. 109
 Sarah 162
 Sarah P. 108
 Susan 121
 Susan A. 121
 William 3
 William H. 121
Baily 188
Baines
 Benjamin 51
 Elizabeth 51
Baird
 Alexander P. 134,
 135
 Alexander Peter 133
 Anjanline 134
 Becky 134
 Cinthy 134
 Davy 134
 Edenborough 134
 Eliza B. 135
 Eliza M. 133, 135
 Ellen Watson 134
 Ephraim Winfield
 133, 134
 Essex 134
 Frances 133
 Gilbert 134
 Henry 134
 James 134
 James H. 133
 James W. 133-135
 James Walter 134
 Jane 134
 Joe 134
 John 143
 John Jr. 140-142
 Julia 134
 Juna 134
 L. F. 135
 Levi 134
 Louis 134
 Mary 134
 Mary F. 135
 Mary Francis 133
 Olive 134
 Patsy 134
 Peter 133-135
 Peter (Col.) 135
 Phillis 134
 Phoebe 134
 Rebecca Ann 135
 Rebecca 134
 Richard Pleasant
 133
 Robert Birchett 133
 Robert W. 79
 Roselia 134
 Sarah Ellis 134
 Simon 134
 Thaddeus M. 135
 Thaddeus
 Montgomery
 133
 Virginia L. 135
 William 133
 William Benjamin
 134
Baker
 Benjamin B. 4
 Beverley 4
 Blake 111, 112
 Charity 4
 Elizabeth A. 159
 Harriett 25
 Harrison 25
 John 159
 Joseph 4
 Martha 4
 Mary 4, 111
 Nancy 25
 Richard 4
 Samuel 26
 Sarah 4, 26
 Sarah A. 191
 Sarah Ann 189-192
 William 4, 25
 William A. 189-192
Balchare
 Field 184
Baldwin
 William 126
Ball
 Elizabeth 111
 Mathew 111
 Mourning 111
 Spencer 111
Ballew
 Elizabeth 17
 Thomas 17
Ballow
 Elizabeth 17
 Thomas 17
Band[ly
 George 182
Barham
 Elizabeth 108
 Francis 100
 John 100, 116
 Joseph 100
 Lucy 108
 Nancy 108
 Rebecca 116
 Thomas 108
 Thomas L. 108
 Timothy 100
 William 108
Barker
 Chas. 180
Barlow 102
Barnes
 Ann 79

INDEX

- Britton 3
 Burwell 3
 Charity Dawson 79
 Charles S. 179
 Collin W. 154
 Cordall 3, 6
 Edith 24
 Jacob 3
 James 3, 79, 164, 165
 Jeptha Atherton 79
 John 3, 6, 187
 Johnson 24
 Joshua 3
 Lavinia Dorothy 79
 Lydia Cornelia 179
 Martha 6
 Mary Clark 79
 Nathan 3, 6
 Polly 24
 Sally 164
 Temperance 79
 Barney
 Ann 173, 174
 John 173
 Barns
 William 72
 Barrett
 Elizabeth 158
 Martha 112, 119, 158
 Thomas 119, 158
 Barrow
 David 163
 Elizth 102
 Henry 102
 Jesse 163
 John 163
 John Thomas 102
 Milley 163
 Patsey P. 163
 Polly A. 163
 Richard 102
 Bartee
 Wm. 180
 Barton
 Chas. 183
 Basbeech
 Pearce 63
 Basebrich
 Catharine 8
 Lodowick 8
 Basham 181
 Jereh. 181
 Bass 8, 44
 Christopher 188
 Fortune 157
 Hartwell 162
 Henry J. 121
 James 162
 Jane 121
 Joseph 12
 Mary 8
 Samuel 157
 Sarah 112, 157
 Batte
 Ann Bland 38
 Ann E. 9
 Bolling 37
 Edwin 38
 Eliza 38
 Eliza Ann 38
 Elizabeth Bland 38
 Elizabeth Buchanan 38
 Emily 38
 F. F. 38
 Frederick 37, 38
 Frederick (Jr.) 38
 Henry 34
 Henry (Capt) 28
 John 37, 38
 John Henry 38
 Lucy Stratton 38
 Martha 35, 37-39
 Martha Ann 38
 Martha Colley 38
 Martha P. 38
 Martha Peterson 38
 Mary 37-39
 Mary Poythress 38
 Peter Poythress 38
 Richard B. 9
 Robert 35, 37, 38
 Robert (Jr.) 37
 Robert C. 38
 Sarah 38
 Thomas 34
 William 34, 37, 38, 75, 148
 William A. 38
 Wm. Jr. 17
 Wm. Sr. 17
 Batten
 Barbara 23
 James F. 23
 Battersby
 William 16
 Batts
 Mr. 127
 Thos. 127
 Bayne
 Martin 174
 Bays
 Joseph 73
 Beal
 Ephraim 102
 Patsey 102
 Beasley
 Elizabeth 8
 William B. 8
 Beck
 Robert 188
 Becque
 Elizabeth 175
 Peter 175
 Bedford 188
 Benjamin 188
 Bedlock
 John 18
 Beesely
 Stepn. 18
 Beezely
 Richard 18
 William 18
 Belcher
 William 126
 Bell
 Albert 109
 Ann 108, 109
 Cajah 108, 110
 George R. 108, 109
 James 108, 109
 James R. 108, 109
 John 94, 109
 John H. 108, 109
 Joseph 108, 109
 Joshua 78
 Josiah 109
 Lucy 109
 Lucy C. 109
 Martha 109
 Martha R. 109
 Micajah 109, 110
 Michael 108
 Nancy 109
 Philip 108
 Robert 109
 Ruffin 109
 Sally 109
 Samuel 108, 109
 Sarah 78
 Susan 109
 Thomas 17, 108, 109
 Thomas A. 109
 William W. 108, 109
 Bellamy
 Elizabeth 111
 Bennett
 Edward 160
 George E. 66
 Ida Barham 67
 Martha A. 66
 Robert T. 66
 Benson
 John 16, 127
 Leven 51
 Sabra 51
 Bently
 John 72
 Saml. 72
 Bernard
 Mary Ann 190, 191
 Robert 187
 William 190
 Berryman
 Bertha 66
 Edward W. 66
 Elenor 66
 Emma J. 66
 Eula Barham 66
 Henry M. 66
 James H. 66
 James W. 66
 Joseph 66
 Julia A. 66
 Lolie Greenwood 66
 Mary 66
 Nellie E. 66
 Bertee
 Thos. 180
 Best
 John 160
 Martha 160, 161
 Bevil
 William 129
 Bevill 9
 James 8
 Joseph 7
 Mary 7
 Mary Ann 8
 Matilda 7
 Nancy 7, 9
 Patsy 7
 Sucky 7
 William 18
 Bibins
 John 122
 Billups
 A. 9
 Robert B. 9
 Binford
 Peter 53
 Bingham
 Eliza M. 133, 135
 Joseph 137
 Mary 133
 William 133
 Birchett
 Robert 134
 Bird
 John 71
 Wm. 18
 Birdsong
 George L. 115
 Susan Frances 115
 Bittle
 Drewry 100
 Eleanor 100
 Fanny 100
 Henry 100
 John W. 101
 Kirby 6
 Lucy 6
 Mary Ann 101
 Nancy 101
 Robert 100
 William 101
 Bivins
 John Jr. 158
 Blackey
 A. W. 190, 191
 Mary E. 191
 Mary E. B. 189-191
 Thomas H. 190
 Thos. H. 191
 Blake
 Bennett T. 118
 Bennett T. (Rev.) 118
 Bennett Taylor 117
 Caroline M. 117
 Eliza 117
 Eliza Ann 117
 Ellis Gray 116, 117
 Ellis Gray (Dr.) 117
 Fetna 117
 Fradr. 132
 Francis E. 117
 Henry Taylor 117
 John Gray 118
 John Taylor 117
 Joseph 118
 Laura Ann 118
 Lucy Caroline 118
 Mary 116, 117
 Mary Rebecca 118
 Nathaniel Oliver (Rev.) 117
 Scheherazade Price 117
 William 117
 Blanchett
 Esaac 126
 John 126
 John Jr. 126
 Bland
 Elizabeth 38
 John A. 7
 John Bolling 39
 Mary 39
 Mary A. 7
 Richard 148
 Richard (Col.) 147
 Theo. 66
 Blann
 Theok. (Capt) 18
 Blick
 Benjamin 140
 Bligh
 Alexander 3
 Blocksom
 Mary E. 52
 Milly 52
 Blow
 Ann Maria 107
 Anne Scott 117
 Charlotte Taylor 117
 Eliza 117
 Elizabeth Rebecca 117
 Eugenie 117
 George 107
 Henry 107
 Henry Taylor 117
 James 107
 John 107
 John T. 107
 John Thomas 107
 Julia 117
 Margaret 107
 Martha Ann 107
 Martha Ella 117
 Mary 107
 Mary Ann 117
 Nancy 107
 Peter 117

INDEX

- Peter Etheldred Taylor 117
 Richard 107, 117
 Richard Benjamin 117
 Richard H. 107
 Robert 107
 Samuel 107
 Sarah 107, 117
 Susan Elizabeth 117
 Taylor 117
 Temperance 117
 Thomas Vaughan 117
 Virginia 107
 William 107
 William Thomas 117
- Blunt
 Alexr. 188
 Benjamin 113
 Elizabeth 116
 John 76
 John Norfleet 150
 Priscilla 150
 Samuel (Dr.) 116
 Sarah Mason 150
 William 3
- Blythe
 Alexander 102
 Betsey 102
 Chrysis [Lucretia] 102
 John 102
 John Jr. 102
 Patsey 102
 Tabitha 102
- Boavil
 Danll 127
 Esix 127
 Thos. 127
- Boddie
 John B. 27, 32, 37, 38,
 79, 150, 160, 170,
 179, 185
- Boin
 Robt. 16
- Boisseau
 James 65, 66
 Mary 165
 William 165
- Boling
 Robt. (Col.) 18
 [Jrge 21
- Bolling
 Robert 190, 191
 Sarah M. 190, 191
 Thomas (Capt.) 147
- Bompas
 Robert 18
- Bond
 Hemico? 51
 [Thomas] G. 51
- Bonner
 Frederick 61, 62
 Jesse 65, 66
- Booker
 Ann C. 8
 Edmd. 127, 131
 Edward 127
 Edward Jr. 127
 George 127
 Joseph 8
 Richard 45, 126
 Samuel 63
 Willm. 127
- Booth
 George 17
 John 17
 Phebe 9
 Thomas Jr. 17
 Thos. Sr. 17
 William 9, 17
- Boothe
 Abram 24
- Annie L. 135
 Binns B. 135
 Charlotte 24
 Eliza B. 135
 Penninah 24
 Rebecca Ann 135
 Virginia L. 135
- Borton
 Abraham 127
- Borum
 Richard 129
- Boston
 Hugh 129
- Bott
 Edward B. 91, 92, 105,
 106
 Edward Branch 83, 84,
 94
 Sally B. 92
 Sally P. 91, 105
 Sarah Prudence 83, 84,
 94
 Tabitha 57, 60
- Botts
 Tabitha 53
- Bowden
 R. R. 40
 Virginia P. 40
- Bower
 Mary A. 52
 Mathis 52
- Bowers
 Jacob 127
- Bowes
 Henry 170
- Bowles
 Henry 7
 Jno. 183
 Nelly Ann 7
- Bowman
 Robert 104
- Boyce
 Grace H. 67
- Boykin
 Arthur 101
 Edwin 101
 Frederick 101
 James 101
 Jesse 101
 John 101
 Julia 101
 Martha 101
 Patience 101
- Bracey
 Mrs. Carstairs 33
- Brach[]
 Benjn. 184
- Bracy 4
 Polly 4
- Bradbe
 Jas. 183
- Bradford
 Nathaniel 75
 Richard 29
 Sarah 29
- Bradley
 Isham 183
 Jno. 180
- Bradshaw
 Edward 7
 Martha 23
 Milly 25
 Polly 7
 Purdie 23
 Sarah 25
 Virginia S. 23
 William 25
- Bragg
 Ann Eliza 10
 John 127
 William 10, 128
- Branch
 Emily 80
 John Thomas 80
 Lewis Edward 84
- Branches
 Benj. 127
 Willm. 127
- Bray
 Emeline Gill 80
- Brewer
 Bethia 111
 Bettie F. 24
 Boyce 111
 Jesse B. 24
 John 111
- Bridget 54
- Bridgeforth
 Elizabeth J. 10
 Thomas 10
- Briggs
 Ann 3
 Charles 3, 113
 Dolly 3
 Elizabeth 3, 111,
 112, 113
 Frances 3
 George 111, 113
 Henry 3, 4
 Mildred 4
 Rebecca 3
 Samuel 3
 Sarah 3
 William 3
- Brinkley 50
 Abram 25
 Amilly 25
 Jacob 25
 Mary 25
 Priscilla 25
 Rachel 25
- Briscoe
 Robert 188
- Briskey
 Garrot 180
- Brister
 Samuel 6
- Britt
 Edward 6
 Sally 6
- Broadway
 James 18
 John 18
 William 18
- Brodnax
 William Edward 162
- Brooking
 Maria L. 119
- Brooks
 Joseph 129
 Mary 170
 Thos. 126
- Broughton
 Emily 38
- Browder
 Armine 164
 B. H. 81, 91
 Barbara 135, 162
 Caleb P. 164
 John 164
 Joseph 164
 Nancy 164
 Patsy 164
 Rhoda 164
 Sally 164
 Suky 164
- Brown
 Arthur 112, 122
 Arthur Jr. 122
 Betty 32, 77
 Burrell 27, 29, 31,
 32
- Danil 73
 David 187
 Elizabeth 29, 32
 Frances Parham 85
 Henry 29, 122
 James 17, 29, 76
 Jeremiah 27, 29, 32
 John 71-73, 136,
 138, 182
 Joseph 123, 187
 Lafayette 77
 Law. 132
 Margaret 123
 Mary 29, 31, 32,
 112, 122, 123
 Peterson 122, 123
 Richard 44, 46
 Robert 29
 Sarah 29
 Stephen 122, 123
 Thomas 123, 173
 Urvin 29, 32, 33
 widow 28
 William 29, 73, 123
- Browne
 Albridgeton 77
 Elizabeth 116
 Margaret 77
 Martha 77
 Nancy 77
 Samuel (Dr.) 77
 Thomas 167, 168
 William Jr. 116
- Browning
 William 72
- Bruice
 Alexander 18
- Brumfeld
 James 71
 William 71
- Brunson
 Ashael (Dr.) 78
 Penelope 78
 Sarah 78
- Bryant
 John 16
- Bryne
 Lucy 78
- Buckner
 Avery 163
 John 163
 Lucy 163
 Polly 163
- Budger
 Elizabeth Francis
 135
 William Emmet 135
- Burch
 John 188
- Burge
 Alexander 65
 Amey 65
 Elezabeth 64
 Frederick 65
 James 65
 John 64
 Lucy 65
 Martha 65
 Mary 64, 65
 Nathaniel 65
 Priscilla 65
 Richard 64
 Sarah 65
 Thomas 64, 65
 William 17, 64
 Woodde 65
- Burgh
 Thomas 64
- Burks 7
 Charles 127
 Edie 7

INDEX

- William 129
- Burn
John (Capt.) 120
Susan A. 120
- Burnett
Elizabeth 167
Godfrey 167
- Burt
James 158
Mary 158
- Burten
John 15, 16
- Burton
Jno. 180
John 74
Thomas 72
Wm. Allen 183
- Burwell
Armistead 47
- Butler
Elizabeth 50
Isham 50
James 59
John 53, 59
John M. 23
Kisiah 26
Mills 26
Stanmore 57
Virginia S. 23
Winney 26
- Butterfield
Mary Emily 80
Samuel 80
- Butts
James 4
Mary 102
- Bynum
Abigail 124
Caroline 80
Drew 79
Drew Sugars 79
Drury 79
Elizabeth 79, 80
Elizabeth Sugars Fort 124
Emeline Gill 80
Emily 80
Fanny 79
Frances A. 79
Jennet 79
Jeptha Atherton 80
Jesse Atherton 80
Maria 80
Mary 79, 124
Nancy 124
Susan 79
Turner 79
Wade Hampton 80
William 79
- Byrd 46
Eldrid 26
Elvey 23
Emeline 26
Esther 23
John 23
Mildred 23
Mrs. Abel 51
Richard H. 51
Sarah 51
William 111
- B[]shaw
Josiah 181
- Cabaniss
George 8
Sally 8
- Caberness
George 19
Matthew 19
- Caldwell
Jno. 46
Thomas 180, 187
- Calland
Joseph 187
William 187
- Calvert
M. 4
- Camp 9
James W. 150
Mary Ann 150
Sarah 9
- Campbell
Archibald (Gen.) 176
Julia 176
Walter 46
- Card
John 186
- Cardwell
Daniel 187
Jno. 182
Richard 182, 187
- Carr 102
Arthur 4
Dickinson 5
Jane 102
John 5
Joshua 4
Lawrence 5
Molly 4
Patsey 5
- Carrington
George 188
Joseph 188
Nathaniel 188
- Carroll
John 19
- Carter
Ailsey B. 8
Betsy 108
Elizabeth 108
Isham 188
James 46
Jesse 109
John 188
Lucy 108
Lucy A. 108
Lucy C. 109
Margaret Elizabeth 108
Martha A. 108
William 108
- Carterril
Charles 132
- Cary
Archibald 179
Frances Briggs 113
Miles 113
- Case
Richard 169
- Catchmaid
George 168
- Cawdle
John Sr. 18
William 103
- Chaffin
Joseph 183
Sr. 182
- Chaffin
Joseph 187
- Chalton
Abraham 187
- Chamberlain
Charles 150
Hannah 150
- Chambers
Richard 18
- Chamblise
Mary 34
Peter 34
- Chambliss
John 65
- Chandler
John 186
Pricilla 186
- Chanler 186
- Channell
Elizabeth 5, 26
Polly 26
William 26
- Chapman
Jno. 183
- Chappel
Hicks 34
- Chappell
Ann 16
James 15, 16
John 15, 16
- Charles
Charlotte Taylor 117
Joseph Jr. 117
- Chastain
Chiles 154
Lavinia 154
- Cheatham
John 128
Leonard 128
- Childers
Jno. 74
Robert 128
- Childress
Robert 132
- Childrey
John 128
- Childs
J. R. 33
J. Rives 184
Lydia Herbert 179
Walter 19
- Chiles
Henry 74
- Chivers
Beck 104
- Christmas
Mary 149
- Cibbler
Umphrey 183
- Clack 45
- Claiborne
A. 92, 93
Addeline H. 165
Augustine 36
Devereux J. 165
Elizabeth 35, 36
Harriett 165
L. (Jr.) 46, 47
Mary 36
Mary Herbert 36
Mary M. 165
Matthew M. 136, 137
Thomas 36
- Clark
Albert 152
Batte Paterson 115
Batte Peterson 152
Henrietta Maria 11
Isham 29
James 18, 29
Joshua 151, 152
Josiah 17
Mary 29
Mary Eliza 152
Mary Eliza. 115
Rebecca 151
Rebecca Ann 152
Sarah 152
Willis 110
Wm. 182
Zillah 108, 110
- Clarke
Ann 8
Elizabeth 43
John 43
Peter 8
- Clay
Charles 18
Chas. Sr. 104
Elizabeth 158
Henry 186
James 18
James N. 158
John 19
Robert Young 15, 16
William 43
- Claybrook
Mary 8
Thomas W. 8
- Clayton
Sarah C. 125
- Cleamant
Benja. 72
- Clemant
William 73
William Sr. 73
- Clements
Anne 156
Edward 188
Francis 100, 116, 156
Nancy 100
Rebecca 100, 116
Sally P. 156
Thomas 159
William 19
- Clifton
Cordall 122, 123
Jennett 122, 123
Nancy 123
Sally T. 123
Thomas 123
- Clopton
David 137
Lyddel 137
- Coats
Braxton Everett 190
Braxton Everette 191
Clara Wynn 190, 191
Jane Eliza 190, 191
Mary Jane 190
William 131
- Cobb
Robert 44
- Cohbs
Samll. 127
- Cocke
Alice Teller 40
Caroline M. 9
Elizabeth 40
Elizabeth Bellican 39
Elizabeth Smith 39
Elizabeth Welsh 40
Hartwell 159
Henry Teller 40
James 39, 40, 188
James (Dr.) 39
James P. 9
Lucy 40
Martha 39, 159
Nathaniel 40
Nathaniel Colley 37,

INDEX

- 39, 179
 Rebecca 186
 Sarah 39
 Sarah Colley 179
 Thomas 27, 38, 40
 Thomas Poythress 39
 Virginia 39, 179
 Virginia Ann 37
 Virginia P. 40
Cocks
 Capt. 127
Cofer
 Clyde Lyons 67
 Joseph A. 67
 Lorraine Noland 67
 Samueline L. 67
Coker
 Henry 6
 James Wilson 6
 Jeremiah 6
 Nancy 6
 Sally 6
 Samuel 6
 William 6
Coldham
 Peter 168
Cole 10, 45
 Roscow 11
Coleman
 Daniel 159, 180, 187
 Daniel Jr. 180, 187
 Danll. 19
 Elizabeth Lockhart 159
 Francis 137, 140, 142
 Francis Jr. 139, 141
 Francis Sr. 141
 Godfrey 19
 James 180, 187
 Jas. 180
 John 141
 Joseph 19
 Martha 159
 Mary 142
 Peter 18
 Robert 19, 187
 William 18, 187
 William Jr. 19
Colins
 Stephen 72
Colley
 Capt. Nathaniel 39
 Martha 37, 39
 Nathaniel 37, 38
 Sarah 37, 39
Collier
 John 160
 Milly 6
Collins
 Anna 8
 John 8
 Joseph 71
Colquit
 Hezekiah 187
 Jno. 179
 Jno. Sr. 181
 Jonathan 187
 Jr. 187
 Sr. 187
Combs
 George 127
 John 127
Comor
 Davis Lincoln 37
 Maria Louisa 37
Compton
 Polly 7
 Thomas 7
Condrey
 John 43
Coner
 Darby 74
Conker
 Thos. 183
Connally
 Charles 161
 George 161
 John 161
Consoluo
 Thomas 73
Cook
 Abraham 18
 Benjn. 181
 Elizabeth 5
 Giles 5
 Henry 5
 John 5
 Sarah 5
 Thomas 5
 William 5, 186
Cooke
 Betty 32
 Burrell 32
 Elizabeth 32
 John 32
Cooper
 Edmund 162
Corbell
 Catherine H. 176
 Catherine Hatton 175,
 176
 Catherine M. 175
 Davis 67
 Joseph 14, 175
 Mary Ann 176
 Sally 175
 Sally Godwin 176
 Samuel (Maj.) 175
Cornet
 Wm. 181
Cornett
 Clarence Leroy 67
 Mae Edwards 67
Coub
 William C. 118
Council
 Camilla 52
 Disah 4
 Jesse 4
 Joshua 3
 Martha 3
 Robert 4
Cousins
 Robt. 18
Couzens
 Mary 188
Coventon
 Thomas 128
Covington
 Edward 19
Cowan
 Catharine G. 9
 William B. 9
Cowles
 H. B. 135
Cox 44, 187
 Abraham 189
 Edward 18, 188
 Francis 180
 George 183, 189
 Henry 183, 189
 Jacob 188
 John 47, 188
 Josiah 189
 Judith 183
 Richard 189
 William 186, 188
Craddock
 William 128
Crafford
 Elizabeth 108
Craig
 Marion Rowell 67
Paul Newton 67
Crank
 Will 74
Crawley
 David 31
 George 15
 Jno. 18
 Sarah 18
 William 15, 16
Creasey
 John 188
Creedle
 Allan 188
Crenshaw
 Wm. 19
Creswell
 Uriah 19
Crichlow
 Frances 107
 James 107
 John 107
 Mary 107
 Nancy 107
 Patsey 107
 Polly 107
 Sally 107
Crittenden
 Nancy 8
 Pryor 8
Crocker
 Lillie Lee 67
Cross
 Elisha 24
 Hannah 11
 Helen 163
 Jane 11, 12
 John 11, 12
 Judith 11
 Mary Louisa 24
 Parish 11, 12
 William 18
Crowder
 Martha 9
 Mary 9
Crump
 Caroline C. 153
 George C. 153
 Joseph 153
 Lucina M. 153
 Margaret E. 153
 Martha Dixon G. H.
 153
 Martha G. 153
 Mary P. 153
 Rebecca M. 153
 Stepn. 129
 Susan P. 153
Cryer
 William 30
Cunningham
 Andrew 46
 Thomas 46
Curle
 Nelson 82
Custanas
 Micajah 72
Cutchins
 John A. 24
Cutler
 Elizabeth 23
 Richard 23
Dabny
 John 73
Dance
 Thomas 44
Dancy
 Elizabeth 186
 James 186
 Rebecca 186
Dandy
 William 19
Daniel
 Betsy 163
 Chisley 45
 James 45, 163
 John 163
 Joseph Jr. 163
 Lucy 163
 Mabry 163
 Mary 163
 Patsey 163
 Peggy 163
 Peter 163
 Polly 163
 Richard 163
 Sally 163
 William 163
 Wm. 180, 183
Darden
 Cherry 26
 David 52
 Elisha 5
 Elizabeth 51
 Jacob 4, 5
 Julia 52
 Keten? 52
 Lillie 52
 Patsey 4
 Robert 26
 Stephen 51
 William 52
Dashfield
 Louisa 24
 William 24
Daughtery
 Cherry 26
 Polly 26
 Rasha 26
Daughtrey
 Betsey 51
 Elizabeth 24, 26
 Honor 24
 Jacob 26
 Mathew 51
 Melissa 51
 Sarah C. 26
 Thomas 24
Daughtry
 Polly 107
 William E. 107
Davenport
 Henry 181
 Joseph 181
 Julius 183
 Thos. Jr. 181
 Thos. Sr. 181
 Wm. 183
Davenpt
 David 183
Daven[]
 Absolam 182
Davidson
 Suckey 24
 Taylor 24
Davie
 Adlar 45
 Adlard 44
Davis 8
 Betsey 8
 Charles 67
 Charlotte 6
 Edwin 101
 Elias 71
 John 175
 Juliana 175
 Lucy Caroline 118
 Martha 101
 Richard 129
 Richard 72
 Robt. 104
 Sarah Green 80
 Stephen 80

INDEX

- William 6
Dawson
Dorothy 79
Henry 71
John 79
Day
Edith 50
James 161
Lydia 50
Thomas 50
Dean
John 168
Deane
Mary Ann 8
Thomas 8
Deans
Daniel 51
Elizabeth 51
Hemico? 51
James 51
Jenith[?] 51
Mary 51
Rhoda 25
William 25
deBec
Elizabeth 175
Peter 175
Deberry
Benjamin 5
Elizabeth 5
Delk
Ann 110
James 108, 109
Martha 108-110
Thomas 110
William 108, 110
Zillah 110
Delony
Henry 166
Dennis
Nathaniel 128
Richd. 19
Dennstedt
Alberta 52
Denson
Jordan 4
Joseph 4
DePriest
Jane E. 190, 191
Devereux
Archibald 114
Eliza 114
Louisiana 114
Sally 114
William 114
Dickerson
Mary A. 7
Robert 7
Dickinson 7
Polly P. 7
Robert 7
Dicks
James 128
Diggs
Benjamin Franklin 67
Dirickson
Abraham 128
Dixon
Frederick 150
Henry 150
Martha 150, 151
Thomas 150, 151
Dobbins
Anne White 40
Dobyns
Wm. 47
Dodd 10
Polly 10
Doe
John 138
Doss
Joshua 183
Dowell
Elizabeth 8
Mary 8
Doub
Laura Ann 118
Dowdie
Jas. Jr. 182
Jno. 181
Wm. 182
Dowdy 50
Sarah 50
Dowkie
Jas. Sr. 182
Doyle
Nathan 25
Sarah 25
Drake
Amos 101
Betsey 101
Charles D. 117
Martha Ella 117
Draper
Joshua 8
Nancy 8
Drewry
Joseph 102
Martha 102
Mary Ann 101
Samuel 101
Drinkard
Edward H. 150
Mary E.L. 150
Drinkwater
John 73
Drummond
Catherine 163
John 163
Dudgan
William 46
Dudley
Elizabeth 100
John 100
Louisa 100
Richd. 104
Robert 100
Sally 100
William 100
Dugger
Armon 164
Daniel 163
Frances 163
Henry 163, 164
James 163, 164
John 163, 164
Joseph 164
Mary 163
Nancy 163
Richmond 163
Sally 163
Sterling 164
William 163
William M. 163
Dugins
Thomas 73
Dugles
David 45
Duke 24
Abram 26
Edwin 24
Elizabeth 157
John 157
Josiah 23
Mary S. 23
Penninah 24
Sarah C. 26
Dunavant
Humphrey 128
Thomas 128
William 128
Duncan
Charles 166
Dupree
Rebecca Ann 156
Dupuy
Elvira 7
Nancy S. 7
Polly P. 7
Durell
James 53
Durvin
Nicholas 128
Dyson
Leomard 19
Sarah 178
Ealidge
Francis 45
Earle
Daniel (Rev.) 172
Elizabeth 172
Easley
War[an] 180
Eaton
Anne 185
Charles 151
Charles Rust 151
Elizabeth 185, 186
Jane 184, 185
John 184
Martha 151, 152
Mary 184-186
Mary Allen 186
Rebecca 186
Richard 185
Thomas 184-186
William 184-186
Echols
Joseph 45
Eckhols
Abraham 73
John 73
William 73
Eckhos
Richard 73
Eckles
Blanche R. 7
Elizabeth W. 7
Sally 7
Thomas 7
Edmunds
Edwin 165
Henry 165
John F. 165
Littleton 165
Nicholas 165
Sarah 165
Thomas 165
Edwards
Allen 23
Ann 79
Ann Eliza 154
Benja 87
Caroline Richard 101
Cullen 153
Elizabeth 186
Gray 87
James F. 154
John 153
John H. Jr. 153
John Hill 153
Just True 153
L. R. 106
Lucy Berryman 67
Martha 153
Martha Eliza 101
Mary A. 23
Mary S. 23
Nancy 101
Nathaniel (Col.) 185
Peter 101
Sarah E. 153
Sidney Baxter 67
William 46, 180
Eggleston
Elvira 7
Richard 7
Eldridge
Alfred 155
Amanda 156
Eliza 155
John C. 156
Mary S. 156
Mr. 72
Richard F. 156
Eley
Ann 50
Celey 50
Jacob 50
Jehiza 24
Lydia 50
Richard 24
William 50
Elkins
Ralph 72
Ellington
David 19
John 19, 30
Elliot
Thomas 137
Elliott
Alexander 163
David 163
John 168
Katherine B. 47
Ellis
Ira 32
John 128
Lawrence 3
Lydia Lawrence 3
Mary 32
Nancy 8
Temperance 3
Thos. 19
William 8
Wm. 19
Ellison
Judith DuPree 174
Embry
John 45
English
Nathan 3
Priscilla 3
Enos
Alvan 67
Alvan James 67
Cleopatra 67
Florence Warren 67
J. W. 67
Warner 67
Eperson
Wm. 182
Epes
Aelia Louise 39
Catharine G. 9
Eliza 39
Elizabeth 7
Elizabeth C. 9
Francis 37, 39
Harriet 39
John Spooner (Dr.) 39
Laura 39
Lucy 9
Lucy Jane 9
Mary 37-39
Mary (Poythress) 38
Mary Frances
Rebecca 37, 39
Mary R. 39
Mary Rebecca 39
Mary W. 9
Peter 36, 38

INDEX

- Rachel W. 9
Robert 39
Robert Francis 39
Sarah 36
Travis H. 7
William 9, 37, 38
- Eppes
Christian 51
Daniel Spain 31
Elizabeth 35
Hamlin L. 51
Isham 31
John 29-31
Joshua 31
Mary Elizabeth 31
Peterson 31
Sarah Austin 51
Sarah Eugenia 40
Sarah W. 40
Tabitha 30
Thomas J. (Dr.) 40
William 30, 31
- Epps 182
- Epse
Francis 19
Isham (Capt.) 19
- Evans
Batt 61
Batte 57
Betty 61
Eleanor 165
John 19, 55, 60, 61, 165
John (Capt.) 58
Lucy 53, 54, 62, 63
Molloy 53
Molly 55, 57, 59, 61
Patsy 61
Robert 19, 53-55, 57-61
Robert Jr. 61
Thomas 54, 58
Trading John 55, 58-60
William 19, 55, 57, 59
Winifred 32
- Everett
Anne 102
Elizabeth 102
Etheldred 102
Jane 102
John 102
Nicholas 102
Rebecca 123
Salley 102
William L. 102, 123
- Everitt
Agnes E. 52
Cherry 51
Nancy 52
Sarah 5
Simon 5
Thomas 51
William 52
- Faircloth
Benjamin 5
John 5
Patsy 5
Sarah 5
- Fanning
Bryan 19
- Fargason
Albert 100
Anderson 100
Howell 100
Mary 100
Williamson 100
Zachariah 100
- Fargason
James 71
William 71
- Fargson
Lodwick 71
Robert 71
- Farley
Danil 71
Henry 71
John 71
William Jr. 71
William Sr. 71
- Farmer
Ailsey B. 8
Henry A. 8
Jno. 180
- Farrar 44
George 166
Martha A. 190, 191
- Faulk
Elizabeth 51
James 51
Polly 51
- Ferguson
John 128
Robert 128
- Ferguson
Samuel 181
- Ferguson
Robert 20
- Ferriss
James 46
- Fer[]quar
Stepn. 182
- Feston
Wm. 131
- Finch
Edmond 164
Edwin 164
Gray 164
Mary Ann 164
Patsy 164
William 164
- Firth
Danil. 44
- Fisher
Blanche 7
Elizabeth 7
George 137
John 12
- Fitzgerald
Catherine 9
Frances 9
Francis 9
John 28
Louisa Sheffield 10
William 9
- Fitzhugh 100
Charlotte 100
Drew 118
Elizabeth 118
John 118
Martha Kinchen
Peterson 118
Nancy 118
Polly 101
Sally 101
Thomas 118
William 101
- Flanders
John 53, 54
- Fleet
Beverly 168
- Fletcher
Richard 20
- Flewellen
Mary 115
William (Gen.) 115
- Flin
John 19
- Flinn
Laughlin 19
- Flournoy
Ann 9
William 9
- Floyd
Josiar 44
- Josier 45
Leonidas 133
- Folk
John 120
- Fontaine
Peter (Jr.) 47
- Foord
Jane 185
- Foorde
Thomas 185
- Ford
Frederick 20
George 20
Hezekiah 73
- Foreman
John 3
Mary 3
- Fort
Charlotte 6
Elizabeth 6
Jesse 6
John 6
Lewis 6
Lucy 6
Mary 6
Mary Oldner 6
Nancy 6
Sally 6
- Foster
Christopher 102
Elizabeth 7
George 72
Joel 7
Ludson 7
Nancy 7
Nelly Ann 7
Phebe 7
Polly 7
Thomas 71
William 128
- Fowler
Katherine 67
- Fowlkes
Nathan 8
Polly B. 8
Ridley W. 8
Samuel G. 8
- Fox
Martha 33
William 33
Winifred 33
- Francis
Charlotte 6
Elizabeth 6
Jane Briggs 6
Milly 6
Molly 6
Sally 6
Thomas 6
Willie 6
- Franklin
Danl. 50
Edmond 73
Lewis 73
Nelly 50
Thomas 20
- Frankling
Owing 128
- Freeman
Clark 120
Elizabeth 120
- Friend
Caroline M. 117
- Frith
Brian 185
John 7
Matilda 7
- Funsten
Maria 80
- Fuqua
William 73
- Gaitright
Elizabeth 24
Samuel 24
Sarah M. 24
- Gale
Anne 25
Jethro 25
Mary B. 25
Simon 75
Temperance 75
- Galloway
Thos. Leonard 131
- Gallemore
Wm. 104
- Galusha
John W. 154
Kate 154
- Gambling
William 20
- Gammon
David B. 79, 80, 158
- Gardener
John 4
Patience 4
- Gardiner
Laurence B. 37
- Garrett
Darby 133
Henry 181
- Garrison
Gracie Lee 67
John Robert 67
Maggie Bennett 67
Mary Ann 67
- Garrot
Isaac 128
John 128
- Gee
Sarah 158
William 165
- Gentrey
Semon 184
- Gibbs
Joh 128
- Gilintine
John 73
- Gilliam
Elizabeth 147, 148
Elizabeth Buchanan
38
John 102, 147
Mary 102
Thomas 102
Thomas Jr. 102
- Gillum
John 20
- Gilmore
William 20
- Gilpin
Alban 43
Virginia 42, 43
- Glascok
Jno. 18
- Gleen
Jas. 181
- Glenn
Nathan 181
Nemh. 182
- Glover
James 147
- Godwin
Archibald C. 176
Archibald Campbell
176
Augustus deBec 176
Charlotte 13
Edwin 13-15
Emelia 13
James 13-15
Jonathan 176
Jonathan Lewis 176

INDEX

- Julia 176
 Kinchen 13
 Lemuel 14, 15
 Mary 13, 172
 Mary Ann 176
 Matthew 13, 14
 Patience 172
 Rachell 13
 Robert 176
 Talbot 176
 Thomas 172
 William 13
 Goldsby
 Peter 16
 Gonder
 Elizabeth K. 119
 Gertrude 119
 Joseph 119
 Mary 119
 Goodman
 James 25
 Jendy 23
 Jethro 25
 Mary 23
 Mary Edith 25
 Nancy 25
 Parthenia 25
 Penninah 25
 William 23
 Goodrich
 Benjamin 87
 Edward 175
 Elizabeth 175
 John 175
 Juliana 175
 Goodson 52
 Keten? 52
 Goodwin
 George 99
 Joseph 99
 Joshua 99
 Mary 99
 Thomas 99
 William 99
 Goodwyn
 Angelina 33
 Elizabeth 35, 151
 Esau 88, 91, 107
 John Peterson (Dr.) 151
 Margaret 107
 Martha E. 151
 Narcissa 102
 Peterson 35
 Peterson (Col.) 151
 Robert 5, 107
 William 33, 34
 Goodwyne
 Esau 87, 90, 93, 105
 Gordon
 Hannah 12
 James 11, 12
 Jane 11
 Graham
 Keeley 24
 Lydia 24
 William 24
 Grammar
 Grief 63
 Grammer 9
 Betsey 8
 Polly 8
 Rachel 9
 Sally 8
 Granberry
 Ann 172
 Christian 172
 Josiah 172
 Grantham
 Gabriel 63
 Gravelin
 Jams 104
 Gray
 George H. 107
 Horace L. 25
 Julia A. 50
 Nancy 107
 Nancy J. 25
 Nicholas 50
 Green 39
 Ann 150, 170
 Betty (Mrs.) 115
 Burchett 149
 Dorcas 156
 Edward 149
 Edwin L. 34
 Francis B. 37
 Francis Burwell 38
 Joseph 150
 Mary 37, 38, 149
 Richard 169
 Sarah 150
 Thomas 150
 William 20, 149, 170
 Greenway
 Ann Eliza Kennon 151
 Dolly 149, 151
 Dr. 151
 James 151
 James (Dr.) 34, 150, 151
 Martha 149-152
 Martha E. 151
 Mary 34, 151
 Robert 151
 Gregory
 Ann 170-172
 Christian 172
 Elizabeth 172
 James 172
 John 170-172
 John (Maj.) 172
 John (Rev.) 171
 Martha V. 37
 Mary 172
 Patience 172
 Richard 139
 Thomas 172
 William 172
 Gregory
 Ann 170
 Grey
 Alexander 20
 Joseph 20
 Griffin
 Elizabeth 25, 51
 James 51
 Lucy 51
 Nancy 25
 Nathaniel 25
 Sabra 51
 Sarah 51
 Umphrey 51
 Grigg
 Elizabeth Peterson 114
 James 20
 Jesse 112, 114
 Joseph 20
 Louisa 114
 Rebecca 112, 114
 Sally 114
 William 20, 114
 Williamson 114
 Griggs
 Ann 24
 Emaline 24
 John 24
 Grimes
 Frances 174
 James 172
 John H. 175
 Thomas 174
 Grimsley
 Martha 117
 Groves
 Joseph A. 79
 Gulle 94
 Gurley
 Albert Michael 113
 Elizabeth 113
 George (Rev.) 113
 Henry 113
 Jane W. 118
 John 113
 Joseph 113
 Joseph (Rev.) 112, 113
 Lucy 113
 Martha 112, 113
 Peterson 113
 Sarah Agatha 113
 Sarah E. 114
 Thomas 113
 William Peterson 113
 Guthrey
 Alexr. King 179
 Guthry
 Bennett 182
 Thos. 180
 Guy
 George 68
 William Henry 68
 Gwaltney
 Lucy 108, 109
 Nathaniel 109
 Gwynn
 Dolley 54
 Hackett
 Elizabeth 124
 Susannah 124
 Thomas 124
 Hadden
 Hannah 169
 Haddon
 John 170
 Thomas 170
 William 170
 Halcomb
 Henry B. 114
 Louisiana A. 114
 Haley
 Eliza 155
 Elizabeth 154, 155
 Holiday 155
 James T. 155
 Rebecca 155
 William 154, 155
 Hall
 Abraham 7
 Edward 44
 Elizabeth 9
 Frances 7
 John 9, 20, 129
 John (Lt.) 41
 Joseph P. 26
 Laura A. 26
 Patsey 116
 William 116, 189
 Hallyburton 11
 Ham
 George 72
 Hambleton
 Wm. 183
 Hamill
 Catherine 125
 Catherine Stith 115
 Eliza Ann 125
 John 115, 125
 John T. 125
 Lucy 125
 Robert C. 125
 Susan 115
 Susan C. 125
 Thomas B. 125
 William 125
 William S. 125
 Hamlett
 Jesse 55
 Hamlin
 Wm. (Capt.) 20
 Hamlin
 Daniel 71
 Hammond
 Duncomb 20
 Hammonds
 Absalom 179
 Hampton
 Betsy 165
 Daniel 165
 John 73
 Hancock 44
 Hardaway
 Caroline M. 9
 James 142, 143
 Jane 9
 John 139, 140, 142
 Joseph 135, 136, 138, 139, 141, 142
 Judith 9
 Maria 9
 Martha 9
 Stith 9
 Susanna 140
 Thomas 59
 Thomas Sr. 139-142
 Hardcastle
 William 20
 Hardee
 Sally T. 123
 William H. 123
 Hardick
 Thomas 72
 Hardin
 John 72
 Hardyman
 Elizabeth 11
 Francis 11
 Fras. 12
 Henrietta Maria 11
 James 11
 Jane 11, 12
 Littlebury 11
 Mary 11, 12
 Richard 11
 Hardyway 129
 Haris
 Matthu 72
 Harman
 Jno. 180
 Harper
 Edward 129
 Ritter 162
 Tarvel 162
 Harrell 23
 Abba 51
 Abram 51
 Amos 23
 Anne M. 26
 Catherine 51
 David 50
 Fanny 50
 Holloway 23
 Hulda 51
 Joshua M. 51
 Mary 23
 Sarah 50, 51
 Sophia 23
 William J. 26
 Harris 23, 104
 Ann 182
 Ben 44, 46
 Benjamin 42, 43
 Charles 93, 105, 107
 Charlotte 23

INDEX

- Edith 42
 Eliza R. 114
 Elizabeth 99
 Francis 3
 Frederick 163
 Hardy 3, 101
 Henson Wager 43
 Hinson Wager 42
 Jane 3
 Jean 163
 John 71
 Joseph 182
 Micajah 3
 Peggy 3
 Priscilla 43
 Saml. 45, 47
 Samuel 93
 Samuel M. 90, 105, 107
 Thomas 174
 West 150
 William 20, 99
- Harrison
 Benjamin 30, 63
 Charles 36
 Charlotte 51
 Coll. 129
 Henry 51
 James 101
 Laura 39
 Mary 51
 Mary Herbert 35, 36
 Priscilla 183
 Sally 101
- Hart
 Eleazer 172
 L. H. 3, 10, 11, 15, 16,
 23, 52, 64, 99, 104,
 107, 108, 147, 160,
 185
- Harvey
 Agatha 176
 Elizabeth 176
 Miles (Col.) 176
- Harwell
 Allen B. 124
 Ann 165
 Batty 53
 Frederick 166
 Ishmael 83, 84, 87, 91,
 92-94, 105, 106
 Lewis Turner 124
 Lucy 83, 84, 87, 94
 Lucy F. 91, 93, 105
 Ransom 122, 124
 Rebecca 122
 Richard 166
- Harwood
 Agness 147
 Tabitha 148
 Travis 94
- Haskins
 Creed 181
- Haslett
 Jethro 26
 Maria 26
 Sarah 26
- Hatchet
 William 128
- Hatfield
 Sarah 99
 William 99
- Hatton
 Ann 168-174
 Catherine 173, 176
 Catherine M. 173, 175
 Clarence Riddick 179
 Cornelia 178, 179
 Daniel H. 176
 Daniel Herring 178, 179
 Delilah Ann Southall
 169
- Dempsey 173
 Dicey 174
 Dorothy 167, 168, 172
 Edward 175-177
 Edward (Dr.) 177
 Edward A. (Dr.) 177,
 178
 Edward A. (III) 178
 Edward Alexander 177
 Eleanor 172, 173
 Elizabeth 172, 174, 175
 Elizabeth A. 177
 Emaline 177
 Frances 174
 Francis 168, 172, 173,
 174, 176, 178
 George 169
 Goodrich 175, 177, 178
 Hannah 169, 170
 Isabella 178
 James Goodrich 178
 James L. 177
 John 167-175, 177, 178,
 179
 John (Capt.) 169, 170,
 172
 John Francis 178
 John G. 178
 John Goodrich 177, 179
 Julia 176
 Juliette 179
 Juliette Riddick 179
 Keziah 173
 Lewis 173-179
 Lydia Cornelia 179
 Lydia Herbert 179
 Margaret 173
 Martha 168, 169, 178
 Mary 168, 173, 177, 178
 Mary A. 176
 Mary Ann 177
 Mattie 178
 Olive 167
 Olivia I. 177
 Peter 174
 Petersburg 178
 Robert 168, 172-174,
 178
 Robert (Capt.) 173
 Sally 173
 Samuel 169, 173
 Sarah 168, 173
 Sarah Colley 179
 Sarah Howard 178
 Susan Rebecca 177
 Thomas 169, 173
 Virginia 179
 William (Capt.) 168
 William Leckie 177
- Haviel
 Luke 160
- Hawkes
 Joseph 20
 Joshua 9
 Nancy 9
 Phebe 9
- Hawkins
 Henrietta Celeste 80
 John 47
 Thomas 166
- Haws
 Martha 183
- Haynes
 Anthony 185
 Jane 185
- Hays
 John 72
- Headley
 Robert K. 169
- Hearn
 Mary 53
- Heartwell
 Roberta 154
- Heath
 H. P. 63
- Hea[]
 Augustin 135
- Hechan
 Henry 182
- Hechen
 Archd. 182
 Drury 182
 Frederick 182
- Hedgbeth
 Elisha 50
 Elizabeth 50
- Hegdan
 Jno. 22
- Henderson
 B. M. 122
 Brockman W. 121,
 122
 Clementine 122
 Martha B. 121, 122
 Sarah 122
 W. H. 122
 Walker 122
- Hendrick
 Hans Jr. 71
 Hans Sr. 71
 Zach. 179
- Herring
 Daniel 178
 Martha 178
 Mary 55
 Mills 178
- Hesting
 John 20
 William 21
- Hickman
 Jos. 47
- Hicks
 Angelina 33, 34
 Charity 33
 Elizabeth 31-33
 Elizabeth Urvin 33
 Frances 75
 James (Jr.) 44, 45
 Martha 33
 Martha Dixon
 Greenway 34
 Mary 29, 33, 34, 75,
 151
 Nathaniel 32, 33, 75,
 151
 Richard 21
 Robert 31-34, 58,
 61, 63, 75, 151
 Robert (Jr.) 32
 Sarah 33
 Winifred 32, 33
- Hill
 Alexander 74
 B. J. 61
 Dennit 180
 Elizabeth 160, 161
 Henry 156
 James 72, 135
 John 73, 168, 180
 Joseph 180
 Lavinia Dorothy 79
 Martha 160
 Mary 54, 61, 160
 Nicholas 160, 161
 Nicholas (Col.) 160
 Richard 55, 59, 61
 Sarah 156
 Silvester (Mrs.) 161
 Silvester Bennett
 160, 161
 Stuart H. 80
 Thomas 30, 180
- Whitmell John 79
 William 72, 129
- Hills
 John 128
- Hilsmon
 Matthu 72
- Hines
 Sarah Austin 51
 Susan 79
 Thomas C. 51
- Hinton
 Christopher 20
 Mary Poythress 38
 Samuel 38
- Hix
 James 180
 Phil. [] 180
 Stepn. 180
- Hobbson
 Adcock 183
- Hobday
 Mary 178
- Hobson
 Jno. 181
 Nicholas 46
 Wm. 181
- Hockaday
 James M. 11
 Joseph 11
- Hodges 51
- Herring
 Henry H. 51
 Mary 23, 51
 Sarah 157
 William 157
- Holladay
 Hannah 170-172
 Jonas 170
 Samuel 170
 Thomas 4
- Hollaman
 Elizabeth 155
 Exum Jr. 155
 Maria 155
- Holland 24, 51
 Eliza 26
 Elizabeth 24, 51
 Harrison 26
 J. R. 51
 James M. 26
 Jas. 181
 Job 51
 Martha 26
 Matthew 51
 Melissa 51
 Penelope 51
 Peter 127
 Thos. 180
 Treacy Jane 26
- Hollaway
 Jas 181
- Holloman
 Elizabeth 154
 Exum 154
 Exum Jr. 156
 George 156
 Martha 156
 Thomas 156
- Holloway
 Green 8
 James 73
 Mary 108, 110
 Polly R. 8
- Hollyday
 Anne 170
 Anthony 170
- Holme 46
- Holsey
 Ella 114
 Gideon 114
 Louisa M. 114
- Holt

INDEX

- Ann 109
 Ann F. 109
 Benjamin 108
 Edward Salter 110
 Elizabeth 108
 Elizabeth L. 110
 Fannie 110
 Harriet A. 110
 Henry 108
 Henry S. 110
 Jesse 5
 Joseph 110
 Josiah 108, 110
 Lilly Mooring 68
 Lucy 108
 Mary 110
 Mary L. 110
 Mary S. 110
 Michael 110
 Michael (Capt.) 108
 Nancy 108, 110
 Philip 110
 Walter 68
 Hood 7
 Mary 7
 Nancy 7
 Thos. 20
 William 20
 Hopkins
 Hugh 108, 109
 John P. 108, 109
 Mary 109
 Sally P. 109
 Sarah 109
 W. L. 35, 153, 172, 176
 William S. 109
 Horne
 George 172
 Horner
 Elizabeth Welsh 40
 House
 Elizabeth 165
 Robert 111
 Sarah 111
 Houston
 Martha Lou 114
 Howard
 A. (Dr.) 78
 Alexr 21
 Dinah 166
 Eleanor 166
 Elizabeth 166
 Francis 166
 Hannah 166
 Littleton 78
 Martha 78
 William 166
 Howell
 Arthur 26
 Eley 52
 Mahaley 26
 Martha 26
 Michael 24
 Nancy 26, 52
 Sarah 52
 Spicer 129
 Suckey 24
 Wealthy 26
 Young 26
 Howil
 Stephen 72
 Huard
 John 132
 Hubbard
 Mathw. 21
 Hubbard
 Joseph 181
 Huberd
 Benjamin 73
 Edward 71
 Joseph 71
 Huckabe
 Thomas 74
 Huckerby
 Thos. 182
 Hudgens
 Moses 180
 Hudgins
 John 73
 Robt. 73
 Hudson
 Edward 128
 Eli 8
 James 21
 John 132
 Lucy 8
 Nicholas 128
 William 20, 21, 128, 181
 Hughes
 John 129
 Hulcome
 John 20
 Hulme
 Wm. 20
 Humphris
 John 46
 Hundley 44
 Elizabeth 7
 Hunt
 Agnes 154
 Hannah 154
 Henry G. 153, 154
 Kate 154
 Mattie 154
 Richard H. 154
 Sarah W. 40
 Susan Kinchen
 Greenway 153, 154
 Thomas 154
 Hunter
 Isaac 158
 Margaret 26
 Rebecca 158
 Sarah 26
 Seth 26
 Hurt
 Abraham 71
 John Jr. 71
 John Sr. 71
 Joseph 71
 Hustlings
 Petersburg 178
 Hyde
 Henry 162
 Phebe 7
 Rebecca 162
 Richard 7
 H[idges
 Robert 183
 Indian
 Abby 135, 136, 138, 139,
 140-143
 Aggy 53
 Amey 61
 Anthony 53
 Beck 59
 Berry 53
 Bess 58, 63
 Biley 63
 Billy 53
 Bobb 63
 Bridget 57, 59, 61, 63
 Bridgett 54
 Caroline 63
 Cate 139-143
 Catharine 63
 Celia 63
 Cephas 53
 Cib 61
 Daniel 135, 136, 138,
 139, 140-142
 David 135, 136, 138,
 139,
 140-143
 Dennis 53
 Dick 53, 63, 135,
 136, 138,
 139-142
 Dinah 63
 Douglas 53, 57, 61
 Drury 53
 Eliza 53
 Esther 59
 Fanny 53
 Frances 63
 Frank 63
 George 53, 63
 Hannah 139-142
 Henry 53
 Jack 53, 55, 57-60
 Jacob 63
 James 53, 58, 59, 63
 Jemmy 61
 Jenny 53, 58, 63
 Jim 63
 John 53
 Judith 137, 140, 141
 Judy 53, 135, 136,
 138, 139, 142
 Kizzy 63
 Letty 135, 136,
 138-142
 Lewis 53
 Lizzy 53, 63
 Lucy 139, 140, 143
 Lymus 53
 Mareer 57, 61
 Maria 53, 58, 61, 63,
 64
 Mariah 55
 Meriah 53
 Moll 58-60
 Molley 60
 Molly 53
 Morea 59
 Moria 58
 Morier 54, 59
 Murrier 53, 55, 57,
 58, 60
 Nan 142
 Ned 139, 140, 142
 Pallace 59
 Pallas 61
 Patt 63
 Phebe 53, 61
 Phib 61
 Polly 53
 Rachel 61
 Rachell 63
 Robin 53, 58
 Roger 63
 Royall 53
 Sall 63
 Salley 53
 Sam 53-56, 61
 Sarah 142
 Sibb 58, 59
 Stephen 53
 Sterling 53
 Tab 53, 54
 Tabb 55, 57-61
 Thornton 53
 Tilla 53
 Tom 61, 127
 Tyler 53, 57, 61
 Viney 63
 Will 58, 59, 61
 Winny 53
 Irby
 Anne 162
 Charles 72
 John 73, 162
 Petesn 18
 William 44, 45
 Irvin
 Catherine 7
 Samuel 7
 Israel
 Jude 21
 Jackson
 Anna 8
 Betsey 8
 David 82, 162
 Easter 7
 Edie 7
 Henry 162
 Ja. 129
 James 21
 Lucy 8
 Mark 162
 Martha 9, 162
 Mary 9
 Matt 129
 Nancy 8
 Patsy 8
 Polly 162
 Rachel 9
 Rebecca 162
 Sally Ann 9
 Stephen 162
 Thomas 21
 William 9, 21, 73
 Jaggars
 Daniel 45
 Jagers
 Daniel 44
 James
 Betsey 101
 Elizabeth 101
 Enos 3
 John 101
 Martha 101
 Nancy 101
 Robert 101
 Samuel 101
 Jarot
 Martha 167
 Jarrell
 Ann 99
 Benjamin 99
 Elizabeth 78, 79, 99
 John 99
 Martah 76
 Martha 79
 Thomas 79, 99
 Thomas Jr. 78, 79
 Jefferson
 Capt. 129
 Thomas 27
 Jeffress 7, 8
 Elizabeth 8
 Nancy S. 7
 Jenkins
 John 21
 Joseph 21
 Jennings
 A. 9
 Ann 9
 Elizabeth 9
 George 160
 John 160, 161
 John Jr. 160, 161
 Martha 9, 161
 Mary 9, 160, 161
 Nancy 7
 Sarah 9
 William 7
 Jinkins
 Edward 180
 Joseph 183
 Johns
 John 131
 Macal 181
 Thos. 181

INDEX

- Johnson 26
 Allen 165
 Amelia 25
 Amos 26
 Benjamin 165
 Christopher (Dr.) 169
 Dianna 26
 George 165
 Gowin 21
 Gregory 165
 Isaac N. (Rev.) 115
 Jehiza 24
 John 21
 Julius 165
 Kenneth 158
 Lucy 102
 Mary 115
 Mills B. 26
 Peggy 26
 Philip 167
 Polly 167
 Randh. 182
 Richard 102
 Robert 127
 Sally 25
 Sarah 24
 Solomon 24, 25
 Sylvanus 165
 Sylvan[as] 21
 Thomas 165
 William 102
 Winney 26
 Wood 165
- Johnston
 Charles W. 34
 Charles William 34
 Mary G. Jane 34
 Mary Jane 34
 Peter 64
 Sally Greenway 34
- Joiner
 Brittain 4
 Mary 4
- Jones 9, 39
 Abraham (Jr.) 21
 Abraham (Sr.) 21
 Albridgton 4
 Allen 122, 123
 Ann 10
 Ann Eliza 10
 Benjamin 9
 Berryman 58
 Catherine 7
 Charlotte 23
 Columbus 7
 Drusilla 23
 Edwd. 21
 Edy 51
 Elizabeth 7, 123, 176, 186
 Elizabeth C. 9
 Frances 7, 9
 Francis 7
 George 188
 Goodman 24
 Ivey 23
 James 26, 76, 77, 109, 114
 Jennett 122, 123
 John 129, 183, 186
 Joseph 5
 Lenuel 5
 Lucretia 8, 77
 Lud 59
 Maria 9
 Martha 7-9, 37, 39, 76, 77, 123
 Martha S. E. 123
 Martha Thorp 77, 78, 79
 Mary 123, 186
- Mary C. 9
 Mary Eliza 24
 Mary P. 7
 Matilda 51
 Molley 60
 Mr. 37
 Nancy 26
 Patience 99
 Patrick 7, 10
 Patsy 8
 Peter 21, 123
 Peter (Capt.) 21
 Priscilla Weldon 186
 Rebecca 9, 123
 Rebecca Jane 123
 Richard 9, 16, 31, 58, 62
 Richard (Jr.) 21
 Richard (Sr.) 21
 Richard C. W. 9
 Robert 45, 186
 Robert (Jr.) 46
 Robt. (Jr.) 47
 Ruthy 26
 Saml. 18
 Samll 21
 Samuel 5
 Seth W. 9
 Stephen 8
 Susanna 114
 Susannah 77
 Thomas 57, 59, 99, 129
 Thomas (Capt.) 58
 Tucker 59
 Wiley 26, 51
 William 58, 59
 William Allen 123
- Jordan
 Arthur 150
 Elizabeth 149, 150
 Samuel (Sr.) 21
 Wm. 21
- Joyner 111
- Judkins
 Ann F. 109
 Elizabeth Wilkins 109
 James Wallace 68
 John 109
 John P. 109
 Laura Bell Cornett 68
- Kaldwell
 William 46
- Keeling
 Ewd. 180
- Keene
 Lelah 50
 Lemuel 50
 Phereby 50
- Kenens
 Coll. 129
- Kennan
 Eliza 114
 Michael 114
- Kennedy
 Armine 164
 William 164
- Kennon
 Anne 12
 Richard 11, 12, 45, 46, 71
 William 72
 Wm. (Jr.) 46
- Key
 Mary Ann 117
 Mr. 117
- Killey
 John 131
- Kinchen
 Elizabeth 111
 Henry 111, 112
 John 112
 Martha 111, 112
- Mary 111, 112
 Mathew 111
 Mourning Ball 111
 Patience 149
 Sarah 111
 Sarah House 111
 William 111, 112
- King
 Elisha 143
 Elizabeth A. 177
 John 83, 84, 91-94, 105, 106
 Martha 25
 Obedience 83
 Obedience T. 91-93, 105
 Obedience Turpen 84
 Obedience Turpin 94
 Peter 45
 Solomon 25
- Kirbey
 Samuel T. 62
- Kirkland
 Armon 164
 Thomas 164
 William 164
- Kisie
 Richard 129
- Kitchen 3
 Jinsey 3
- Knight 102
 Salley 102
- Knott
 Mary 170
- Knotts
 Diana 23
 James 23
 Rosana 23
- Kolbe
 Chris 126, 133, 179, 186
 J. C. 17, 44, 71, 103
- LaBeaume
 Eugenie 117
- LaMotte
 Caroline 80
- Land
 Richerd 74
- Lane
 Joseph 112
- Langhorne
 Maurice 180
- Lanier
 B. 92
 Branch M. 91-93, 105
 Branch Manlove 83, 84, 94
 Caroline 91, 105
 Caroline M. B. 93
 Caroline M. P. 92
 Caroline Matilda 83, 84
 Elizabeth 33
 Francis 83, 84, 91-94, 105, 106, 137
 Harriet B. 91, 92, 107
 Harriett B. 93, 105
 Harriett Biron 83, 84
 Harriett Byron 94
 Henry 166
 Lewis Edward
 Branch 84
 Martha 166
 Mary 83, 84, 94
 Mary B. 91-93, 105
- Sarah 87
 Thomas 33
 William 87, 89, 90
- Lankford
 William 112
- Lark
 Edward 45
- Lashley
 Elizabeth 162
- Lassiter 50
 Elizabeth 23
 James 23, 50
- Laurence
 Elizabeth Ann 26
 Richard 26
- Lawrence
 Jacob 3, 4
 Jendy 23
 Jesse 3
 Joseph J. 23
 Josiah 3
 Polly 3
 Sarah 4
- Leachman
 Eliza 117
- League
 Bartholomew 181
 Wm. 181
- Leaton
 Hugh 130
- Leckie
 Alexander 177
 Emaline 177
- Lee
 John 5
- Leeth
 Arthur 21
- Leneves
 Mr. 71
- Leonard
 John 129
- Lespayre
 Susan P. 153
 William H. 153
- Lester
 Henry 130
- Leveret
 John 21
- Lewis
 Ann 101, 189, 190
 Benjamin 101
 Catherine 99
 David 56
 Edmund 99
 Edwin 107
 Francis M. 190, 191
 Henry W. 77
 Hudson 190, 191
 James 99
 Jane E. 190, 191
 Joanna 99
 John W. 189
 Jonathan 176
 Joshua 99
 Martha 99
 Martha A. 190, 191
 Mary 101
 Mary Ann 190, 191
 Mille 99
 Nicholas 101
 Rebecca 101
 Sally 107
 Sarah 99
 Warner 190
 William 107, 190, 191
 Zebulon 101
- Lightfoot
 Carter P. 190, 191
 Elizabeth Virginia 190, 191

INDEX

- Francis 189-191
John Francis 190, 191
Mary E. B. 191
Philip J. 189-191
Sarah A. 191
Sarah Ann 189, 190
Sarah S. 190
William 189-191
William A. 190, 191
- Ligon
Lucy 10
Patsy 10
Polly 10
Richard 10
Susannah 10
William 71
- Liles
David 71
- Lipscombe 10
Susannah 10
- Little
Elizabeth 101
Isaac 131
Jack 72
Sampson 101
- Lloyd
Cornelius (Lt. Col.) 168
- Lockhart
Anne 158
Benjamin 158
Elizabeth 157, 158
Elizabeth Barrett 158
James B. 158, 159
John 157, 158, 164
Lemuel 158
Mary 158
Mathew S. 158
Patience Veal 158
Rebecca 158
Samuel 157, 158
Sarah 157, 158
Thomas 158
William B. 157, 158, 164
- Loftin
Martha 87, 88
- Logan
Alice L. 68
Annie A. 68
Beverly "Jeff" 68
Edward T. 68
Irma 68
James 46
John 68
John A. 68
Licie Berryman 68
Michael Ward 68
William "Dick" Sr. 68
Willie W. 68
- Long
Anne 5
Arthur T. 156
Elizabeth 24
Frederick 5
Henry H. 154, 155
James K. 156
Jane A. 156
Jms. 129
John 5
Martha P. 154, 155
Martha P. T. 156
Mary T. 156
Nehemiah 155
Patience A. 156
Rebecca V. 156
Sarah 156
Thomas N. 156
Tully W. 24
- Lorton
Thomas 73
- Loufins
- Charles 18
- Love
Allen 163
Fanny 163
Hugh 163
James 163
- Lovel
John 73
- Loving
John 71
Richard 71
- Lucas
Mary Ann 119
- Lucks
Sarah 160
- Luellin
Danll 128
- Lundie
Thomas 87
- Lundy
Angelina 116, 118, 119, 120
Burchett 149
Edwin 112, 115
Henry 116
James 149
Lucy 112, 115
- Lyons
Charles 68
Martha M. 68
Thomas M. 68
- Mabry
Ann 150, 156
Anna 149
Edward 149, 150
- Macke
Mikel 45
- Mackenny
James 44, 45
- Mackgehe
Jacob 72
- Mackie 104
- Maclin
Catherine 165
Charlotte 165
Edmund 32
Elizabeth 32
Hortense 165
Irwin 32
Jane 32
John 32
John D. 165
Mary 32
Sally 165
William 165
- Macon
Henry 183
- Madden
Eliza 38
Michael Cowan 38
- Maddison
James 165
Susan 165
- Madison
Susan 166
- Madon
John 129
- Magett
Charles 102
Henry T. 102
John D. 102
Martha 102
Priscilla 102
Samuel 102
- Major
John 130
Wm. 183
- Malhus
James 72
- Mallory
Rebecca 186
- William 186
- Malone
Ann Eliza 154
Anne 158
Charles 158
Drury 44
Isham 22
James Kinchen 154
Lavinia 154
Mary Ann G. 153
Pattie Lucy 154
Peggy 153
Richard 153
Susan Mildred 154
Thomas 45
- Man
Franc. 130
John 72
Robert 130
Samll 130
- Mann
Harriett J. 10
Spencer Armstead 10
- Manning
Anne 173
Armistead 10, 11
Elizabeth 99
Margaret 173
Samuel 99
Sarah 99
William 10, 11
- Mansfield 114
Louisa 114
- Marbury
Aelia Louise 39
Leonard Augustine 39
- Marcbanks
George 72
- Marideth
Samuel 180
- Markam
Thomas 71
- Marks
Edward (Jr.) 39
Harriet 39
Mary H. 39
Mary Rebecca 39
- Marshall
Alexander 10
Jane 10
William 130
- Marten
Henry 181
Susanah 181
Wm. 181
- Martin
Ann 170, 171
Elizabeth 79
John 72, 137
Samll. 18
Thomas 170-173
- Mason
Christopher 150
John 32
Joseph 63
Martha Ann 38
Mary 32
Peyton 38
Sarah 150
Wm. 183
- Mathey
Joseph 130
- Mathis
Lilly 51
Penelope 51
Samuel 51
- Maule
Patrick 169
- May
Henry 44
Lettick 44
- Maynard
Edna Jones 68
Joseph 68
Leslie Lee 68
Viola 68
Willie 68
- Mayo
Jno. 182
William 74, 148
- Mays
William Jr. 71
William Sr. 71
- McAllister
Cleopatra 68
Ethel 68
John Dudley 69
John J. 69
John James 69
Salabel 69
Sarah Ann 69
Susan Davis 69
Thomas 69
- McCall
James 163
John 163
- McCallum
Dan. 12
- McClenny 51
Elisie 26
Hinch 26
J. M. 51
John 26
Mary 51
Patience 26
- McDermion
Michel 130
- McFenn
Edward 37
Lucy Harrison 37
- McGehee
Jacob 182
Wm. 182
- McGuriman
E. H.? 69
- McKewen
William 130
- McKinnie
Mary 111
Richard 111
- McLean
Dabney Neff 27
- Mcmial
Sarah 99
- McVey
Geo. 22
Jno. 22
- Meade
Benjamin L. 9
Jane 9
- Meador
Jacob 181
Jonas 181
- Meddos
Joel 71
- Meek
Gie 130
- Melton
Samuel 179
- Meredith
Jas. 44
- Meridith
Elizabeth 23
Frances 23
John 23
- Meriweather
Ella 125
- Merritt
Emily 166
- Merryman

INDEX

- Francis 20
Messer
Jane 185
Mettox
Wm. 182
Mial
Scheherazade Price 117
Mickleburgh
Edmund 124
Robert 124
Miles
Elizabeth 53, 62
Isham 182
James 62
Jno. 182
Sarah 56, 62
Susanna 53
Susannah 62
Wm. 182
Miller
Danll. 131
Maria R. 120
Maria Robert 120
Rebecca 120
Rebecca E. A. 120
Robert 120
Robert W. 120
Mills
Elizabeth Shown 40
Miltear
Jincy 24
John S. 24
Miner
Joseph 45
Minge
Mary Anna 147
Sarah M. 190
Sarah S. 190, 191
Mitchell
Elizabeth 162
Jacob 21
William Jr. 162
Moat
David 130
John 130
Molten
Jas. 182
Molton
John 168
Montague 44
Moody
Blanks 109
Jno. 22
Rebecca 109
Rebeckah 108
Robt. 22
Thos. 183
Moon 7
Betsey 8
Gideon 22
John 8
Tabitha 7
Moore
C. V. 52
Caroline 177
Frances Flanders 115
Henry 183
James 177
John 22, 183
Maria 52
Mary 53
Molley 53
Molly 54, 55, 57, 59, 61,
63
Olivia I. 177
Sarah E. 153
Thos. 183
More
George 72
Morgan
Lucy 167
Philip 167
Polly B. 8
Ridley W. 8
Samuell 16
William 8
Morgin
Saml. 130
Morris
Benjamin S. 163
Bethia 111
Boyce 111
Henry 46
Jane 139-142
Nancy 163
Susanna 46
Thomas 111
Morris
Edward 40
John A. 40
Rebecca 40
William D. 40
Morton
John 74
Joseph 74
Margaret M. 37
Saml. 73
Stephen 74
Thomas 71
Moseley 44
Edward 41, 42
Edward (Capt.) 41, 43
Edward (Col.) 42
Edward H. 42
Edward Hake 43
Elizabeth 43
Francis 42, 43
Henson Wager 43
Hinson Wager 42
Littleberry 182
Martha 43
Mary Temple 43
Polly H. 43
Pricilla Wager 42
Priscilla W. 43
Salley 42
Sarah 43
Susanna 42
Virginia 42, 43
William A. B. 42, 43
Mosley
Benjn. 182
Moss
Benja. 103
Mumford
James 21
Mundell
John 6
Sally 6
Munns
Robert 21
Murchie
Mary Temple 43
Murdaugh
Ann 26
John 26
Laura A. 26
Murdock
Alex 159
Mary 159
Murphy
A. E. 161
Frances 24
George E. 26
John 46
Mary 24
Thomas 24
Treacy Jane 26
Murrell
Timothy 103
Winnifred 5
Murry
Allen 16
Anthony 16, 17
John 16, 17
Judith 16
Richard 16
Musak
Danl. 129
Musick
Danil 73
Myrick
Ann 101
William 101
M[]anly
Wm. 182
M[]lone
Robert 22
M[]y
Abra. 22
M[i]tchel
Wm. 22
M[i]tchell
John 22
Nance
Danie 44
Daniel 45
Elisabeth 45
John (Jr.) 22
John (Sr.) 22
Thos. 22
Napier
Harriet T. 114
Nash
Dempsey 177
Elizabeth 177
John 74
Susan Rebecca 177
Thos. 183
Neal
Cuthbert 162, 163
Lois 80, 120
Nancy 163
Robert 183
Roger 130
Stepn Jr. 130
Thos. 183
William 130
Neals
Stepn 130
Neavils
John 72
Nelms
Musilla 26
Nancy 26
Stephen 26
Nelson
Alexander 73
William 139
Newent
Jane 185
Newit
Rebecca 116
Newman
John 30
Newmon
Amelia K. 50
Anne 50
John 50
Newsom
Elizabeth Barham
149, 150
Mary Cocke 78
Randolph 150
Sarah 150
William 78
Newsome
Polly 77
Newsom
Joseph 99
Patience 99
Nibby
William 57
Nichols
Julius 46
Nicholson
Edith 100
John 100
Nimmo
William 137
Nolan
Beulah Wagner 69
William Henry 69
Norfleet
Ann Mariah 25
Christopher 26
Elizabeth Ann 26
Fillmore 176, 178
James A. 25
Lisha 26
Thomas F. 122
Norris
John 73
Robt. 73
Sollomon 73
North
William 137
Nunnery
Joseph 130
Nunry
Archd. 183
N[]le
Joseph 22
N[oe]l
Jno. 183
Oakes
George 69
Lucy 69
Oald
James 19
John 22
Odium
Abraham 27
Odom
Anne M. 26
John B. 26
Nancy 26
Ogborn
Hannah 162
William 162
Oinsbey
Mr. 130
Old
Martha 9
William 9
Oldham
Emmeline 24
Jesse 24
Polly 24
Oldner
Sally 6
Oliver 9
Emmeline 24
Mary 9
Matthew 24
Ollive
James 103
on
on 150
Oneal 23
Sarah 23
Orgain
Harriet M. 166
John A. 166
Sally 166
Sally Ann 166
William 166
Organ
David 136
Osborn
Edward 130
John 130
Tho. 104
Osborne

INDEX

- Archer 7
Edward 12, 35
Elizabeth 35
Lucy 35
Martha 7
- Osburn
Thomas (Jr.) 73
- Ott[land
Bryan 22
- Outland
Eliza 25
Jeremiah 25
Nancy J. 25
- Overton
Benjamin 7
Elizabeth 7
- Owen
Abner 165
Adriana 166
Ann 165
Eleanor 165
Elizabeth 165
George W. 165
Gronow 165
John 166
Jos. 104
Martha 166
Richard 74
Richard B. 165
Robert 166
Sally 165
Sidney 166
William 165
William R. 165
- Owens
Putnam 24
Sarah M. 24
- Pace
Fanny 79
Francis 65, 66
Richard S. 153
Solomon 79
Susan P. 153
- Pallace 54
- Palmore
Benjamin 188
- Parham
Caroline 91, 105
Caroline M. B. 93
Caroline Matilda 83, 94
Doctor 81
Eliza P. 92, 106
Eliza Page 84, 94
Eliza Paige 83
Elizabeth P. 93, 105
Helena P. 93, 105, 106
Helena Punch 83, 84, 94
Hellena P. 91, 92
Lewis 45, 81, 87-94, 105, 107
Lewis (Dr.) 87
Lewis E. 92
Lewis E. B. 92, 93, 105, 106
Lewis Edward Branch 81, 94
Lucy 83, 94
Lucy F. 91, 105
Mary 64, 81, 83-91, 94
Mary B. 93, 105
Mathew 29, 31
Molly 86
Nicholas 85, 86
Obedience T. 91-93, 105
Obedience Turpin 94
Sally B. 92
Sally P. 91, 105
Sarah 38
Sarah Prudence 83, 94
- William 81-86, 91-94, 105
- Parish
Edward 22
Vicey 166
William 22
- Parker 13, 94
Abby 50
Abram 50
George 14
John 24, 50
Julia 50
M. 171
Mary 24
Mary Louisa 24
Sarah 50
Treecy 50
- Parrish
James 46
- Parrott
Dorothy 168
- Parsons
Fanny 141-143
Frances 35
Francis 139
Joseph 35, 143
- Paterson
John 73
- Patsy
Mary Angelina 134
Richard 134
William 134
- Patsys
Jacob 134
- Patteson
Jas. 183
- Pattillo
Lucy Jane 9
Richard H. 9
- Pattison
Gidion 181
- Pattott
Gregory 168
- Paup
Sally 8
- Payne
Jacob 164
John 44
Suky 164
- Peak
Agnes E. 52
John G. 52
- Peebles
Allen 165
Dudley 164, 165
Edmund W. 164
Elizabeth 165
Frederick 165
Henry W. 164
Joseph B. 164
Mary 164, 165
Stephen 165
Sterling 164, 165
Susan 165
Thomas 165
- Peel
Jeremiah 51
Mary A. 51
- Peele
Edmund 123
Mary 123
- Pegram
Edward 53, 55, 56
Edward Jr. 58
Edward Sr. 54
George 53, 55, 58
- Pegrum
William 143
- Percival
Joseph 163
Margaret 163
- Perkins
Peggy 176
- Perry 50
- Pleasant 50
- Person
Anthony 118
Elizabeth 149
Henry 40
John A. 40
John Anthony 40
John Henry 41
Lucy Caroline 118
Lucy Kennon 41
Martha 78
Mary T. 40
Philip 76
Phillip 77
Rebecca H. 40
Sarah Eugenia 40
Temperance 76
Thomas 149
Thomas (Gen.) 78
William 76, 78
William Thomas 40
- Peter
Clara 37
- Peters
John 149
Polly 149
Rebecca 155
- Peterson
Angelina 116, 120
Angelina Lundy
Taylor 119
Ann 36, 112, 113, 150
Ann P. 150
Anna 149, 159
Anne 28, 29
Augustine 36
B. W. 159
Batte 29-34, 74-78, 80, 110, 112, 115, 116, 119, 121, 122, 149, 150, 151-154, 157, 158, 159
Batte (Dr.) 159
Benjamin 157
Benjamin W. 159
Benjamin Williamson 157
Boyce 111, 112
Caroline 159
Christian 27, 75
Clara 37
Cornelius 159
Cornelius W. 159
Dolly 149, 151, 152
Eleanor 120
Eliza Frances 36
Eliza M. G. 152
Elizabeth 27, 28, 31, 32, 35, 36, 111-116, 120, 122, 123, 125, 151, 152, 155, 157
Elizabeth A. 159
Elizabeth Barham 149, 150
Elizabeth Lockhart 159
Elizabeth Soane 28
Erasmus 159
Erasmus N. 159
Eugenia 159
Frances 35, 75
Frances Briggs 113
Frances Hicks 111
Henry 120
- Henry Kinchen 120
Israel 28
Jacquelin 118, 120
Jacqueline 116
James 149
James B. 121, 152
James Lockhart 158
John 27-32, 34-39, 74-76, 78, 110, 111-123, 125, 149, 150-152, 154, 155, 156-159
John (Jr.) 28, 76
John (Sr.) 34
John A. 35
John A. (Jr.) 36, 37, 39
John Augustine 36
John G. (Dr.) 152
John Herbert 27, 34, 35-37
John T. 151, 152
John W. 120, 121
Judith 29, 114
Kinchen 34, 112, 113, 149, 151, 152, 153, 154
Kinchen Jr. 157
Lucy 35, 36, 112, 115, 118
Lucy Osborne 35
Magdaline 28
Margaret G. Edwards 153
Martha M. 121
Maria 36, 37
Martha 28, 29, 34, 35, 37-39, 75-78, 80, 110, 111, 112, 113, 119, 149, 151, 158, 159
Martha B. 121, 122
Martha Barrett 118
Martha Dixon 151
Martha Dixon G. H. 153
Martha Kinchen 118, 157
Martha Kinchen Barrett 120
Martha R. 120
Mary 30, 31, 33, 35, 75, 76, 112, 115, 116, 120, 122, 123, 124, 125, 149, 151, 159
Mary Ann G. 153
Mary E. 121
Mary E.L. 150
Mary Frances
Rebecca 37, 39
Mary Herbert 35, 36
Mary O. 120, 121
Mary Taylor 115
Mason Taylor 149, 150
Nancy 121
Nathaniel 35
Patience 112, 154, 155, 156
Permelia 121
Person 149
Peter 35, 149, 150, 152
R. S. 121
Rebecca 112, 114, 115, 151
Rebecca Ann 151, 152
Rebecca E. A. 120
Robert 120

INDEX

- Robert A. 152
Robert B. 121
Ruth 159
S. T. 121
Sarah 36, 112, 152, 157,
158
Sarah S. 121
Susan 121
Susan A. 120
Susan Kinchen
Greenway 153, 154
T. J. 121
Tabitha 30
Temperance 77, 112,
116-118, 149, 157
Thomas 35-37
Thomas B. 121, 122
Thomas Barrett 120
Virginia 36, 39, 179
Virginia Ann 35, 37
Virginia S. 159
W. B. 159
William 35, 112, 113,
118, 156, 157, 159
William B. 121
William Jr. 157
- Pettway
Elizabeth 32
John 108
Mary 109
Nancy 109
Sarah 109
- Petway
Mary 108
- Phelps
Pleasant 50
Sarah 50
Thomas 44
William 50
- Pierce
Jincy 24
John M. 24
Lovic Jr. 126
Parthenia 50
Rebecca 24
Sarah C. 126
Thomas M. 50
- Pigg
John 72
Pall Jr. 72
Pall Sr. 72
- Pincham
Saml. 130
- Pinckard
Sarah C. 152
- Pitchford
Saml. 22
- Pitt
Barbara 23
Henry 14, 15, 26
Lydia 23
Margaret 26
Samuel 23
- Pittillo
Martha 65
- Pleasant
Richard 134
- Poindexter 8
Eliza 38
Mary 38
Sally 8
- Pointer
Samuel 137
- Polerd
Frncs 71
George 71
- Pollock
Michael E. 161
- Pool
William Petty 45
- Porter
Edmund 169
Emily Rosens 37
James 73
John 171
Rhoda Ann 23
Robert 37
William 23
- Potter
Robert 80
- Powel
John 22
- Powell 23
Benjamin 23
David 44, 45
Diana 23
Elizabeth S. 166
Emanuel 45
Frances Hicks 111
Henrietta 149
James 162
John 7, 45, 162, 163
Lucy 163
Ludwell 163
M. D. 166
Patsy 7
Rebecca 23
Richard 44, 45
Richard (Sr.) 44
Sally 163
Sarah 23, 162
Seymore 163
Seymour 75
Thomas 163
W. 176
William 22
- Poyner
John 153
Martha 153
- Poythress
Agness 147
Elizabeth 38, 147, 148
Francis 35
Jane 148
Mary 35, 38
Mary Anna 147
Mary Elizabeth 31
Mary Peterson 36
Patrick Henry 31
Peter 38, 147, 148
Robert 147, 148
Susannah 148
Tabitha 148
William 18, 147, 148
William Peterson 31
- Prentis
Emily Rosens 37
John 36, 37
John Peterson 37
Lucy Harrison 37
Margaret M. 37
Maria 36, 37
Maria Louisa 37
Martha V. 37
Martin Harrison 37
Thomas Augustine 37
William 37
- Price
Charles H. 190, 191
Daniel 190, 191
Eddie 69
Fetna 117
Joseph S. 190, 191
Mary Jane 190
Rebecca 117
Rebecca Robertson 117
Thomas 22, 117
- Pride
John 130
Lucy 8
Thomas 8
William 28
- Pringle
Richard 183
- Prinie
Wm. 180
- Pruden
Aaron Jr. 50
Amelia K. 50
James 23
Mary 23
Rhoda Ann 23
- Pruit
Thomas 72
- Puckit
Joseph 71
- Pugh
Eaton 186
Mary Allen 186
- Pyland
Patsey 108
Thomas J. 108
- Quarles
Nelson 8
Polly 8
- Queensbury
Alexander 7
Nancy 7
- Quorls
James 71
- Raby
Amilly 25
Benjamin 25
Luke 51
Margaret 51
- Ragsdale
Danll 131
George 131
- Ragsdell
John 103
- Raiford 111
- Raines
Saml. L. 63
- Rainey
Absolem 163
Amos 163
Andrew 163
Ashley 163
Frances 163
Jesse 163
Moses 22
Polly 163
Sally 163
- Rains
Elezabeth 64
- Randall
Annais (Dr.) 76
Temperance 76
- Randolph 44
Elizabeth 36
Henry (I) 36
Henry (V) 36
Isham (Capt.) 72
John 9
Judith 9, 36
Mary Peterson 35,
36
Richard (Col.) 72
Tabitha 148
Wassell 36
- Ransome
Frances 75
Frances Hicks 111
James 75
Richard 75
- Ranson
Wm. 183
- Rather
Brightwell 10
Patsy 10
- Rawlings
Alexander 166
Jacob R. 166
- Rawls
Andrew J. 50
Elisha 25
Emeline 50
Henry 50
James 52
James H. 52
Julia 52
Lelah 50
Martha 52
Mary Edith 25
Matelda 50
Matilda 51
Uriah 50
William Sr. 52
- Read
Clarissa 165
Clement 165
Clemt. 47
- Redd
Allen 25
Joseph 52
Mahal 25
Mary E. 52
- Redwood
Ann (Mrs.) 169
- Reed
Mr. 131
William 47
- Reems
Thos. 131
- Reese
Blanche R. 7
Eliza 114
Jacob 7
Mary 123
Sampson C. 123
- Remes
Edward 71
- Reynolds
Alvin P. 13
- Rhodes
Jacob 25
Milly 25
- Rice
Franc. 131
Jacob 166
- Richards
Dempsey 25
Nancy 26
Sarah 25
- Richardson
Armistead 114
Elizabeth Peterson
114
John T. 77
Jordan 77
Polly 77
Randolph 179
Sylvia 77
- Richie
Martha Colley 38
William Brown 38
- Ricks
Ann 99
Ann Maria 107
Edwin 107
Richard 99
- Riddick 25
Charity 4
Cornelia 178, 179
George 25
Isabella 25
James 4
Jethro 25
John 25
Mary S. 25
Mary Taylor 178
Mills 178
Nancy 25
- Rideout

INDEX

- Charles 164
Rebecca 164
Ridley
Day 76, 77
Elizabeth 116
Margaret 77
Martha 77
Nathaniel 77
Nathaniel (II) 77
Patty 76
Priscilla 77
Timothy Thorp 77
Rivers
Albert L. 69
Charlotte 100
Edith 100
John 100
Nancy 100
Robert 100
William 100
Rives
Ann P. 150
Elizabeth 33
George 184
John M. 150
Martha 33
Mary 184
Nathaniel 33
Robert 33
Robert Hicks 33
Thomas 32
Urvin 33
William 33
Winifred 32, 33
Roberson
Christopher 182
Roberts
Alicaz. 128
John 128
Robertson
Archer 9
David 56, 84
Ed. 181
Field 181
James 164
Jesse 182
John 74, 131
Joseph 181
Lucy 40
Martha 9
Nancy 7
Patsy 164
Sarah 9
William 9
Robinson
Braxton 34, 151, 152
Braxton (Capt.) 34
Christopher 22
Edward 103, 164
Henry 22, 103
Higden 22
James 33, 73
John 72, 164
John H. 164
Littleberry 151, 152
Littleberry (Dr.) 151, 152
Mary 34
Mary C. 164
Mary G. Jane 34
Mary Greenway 151
Nathanael 22
Rebecca 164
Winifred 33
Xtopher (Jr.) 103
Rochell
Judy 102
Rochelle
Anne 102
Clements 102
Rodgers
Emely 52
James 52
Joseph S. M. 155
Maria 155
Roe
Richard 138
Rogers 51
Elisha 112
Francis D. 25
James 51
Mark 5
Rebeckah 5
Sarah 51
Rollings
Bartho. 63
Rookings
James 104
Martha 104
O. 104
Patty 104
Wm. 104
Rose
Elizabeth 113
Peyton R. 113
Ross
Elizabeth 26
Josiah 26
Rowell
Helen Wilson 69
Lucie 69
William 69
Rowland
Robert 22
Rowlet
Peter 131
Rowton
Wm. 180
Royalls
Richd. 131
Royster
Hatton 179
J. H. 179
Virginia 179
Ruffin
Alice Teller 40
Francis 167
George Champion 40
Rusel
Daniel 184
Russell
Ann Bland 38
Charles 38
Dempsey 24
Elvy 52
Harriett 25
John 25
Julia 52
Martha 52
Mary 25
Sarah 24
Rutherford
Willm. 46
Rutledg
James 72
Thomas 72
Rux
James 10
Susan 10
Ryan
Anna Eliza Sugars 125
Dennis L. 125
Dennis Lawrence 125
Ella 125
Martha 124
Martha Bynum 125
Sadler
Esther D. 69
Thomas H. 69
William 71
Sallard
Simon 7
Verderina W. 7
Salter
Mary 110
Samford
William 165
Sampson
Wm. 183
Sanders
Richard 161
Sandiford
Sam. 18
Sartan
Thos. 74
Saunders 50
Amelia 25
George 50
Huldah 87, 89, 90
Judith P. 50
Julia 50
Thomas J. 25
William 50
Savage
Emma Sue
McAllister 69
George Adams 69
John A. 69
Sayer
Thomas 168
Scammell
John 108
Scott 9
Clarissa A. 165
Gust 138
Henry E. 165
J. 46
James 165
Jamima 8
Jincy 8
Joseph 5, 72
Louisa Sheffield 10
Lucy 8
Mary 8, 9
Sally 165
Samuel 10
Sarah A. 165
William 5, 56
William T. 165
Scruggs
Elizabeth Virginia 190, 191
Frederick B. 190
Scrugs
Henry 181
Seay
Jacob 73
James 72
Jesse 72
Jno. 181
Thomas 73
Self
William 180, 182
Semple
James Jr. 11
Seward 161
Annie W. 69
John Walter 69
Joseph J. 69
Lucy B. 69
Mattie Price 69
Shackleford
Charles R. 9
Sally Ann 9
Shannon
William 131
Sheffield
Nancy 8
Sheley
John 126
Shephard
James 45
Shepherd
George 21
Sherwin
Samll. 103
Shields
Mary O. 121
Robert A. (Dr.) 121
Robert J. 121
Sarah 121
Shiffer
Ethel Barnes 37
Shivers
William 13-15
Shore
Ann 9
Ann E. 9
John (Dr.) 9
Rebecca 9
Short
Elizabeth 113
John 121
Sarah 121
William Jr. 103
William Sr. 103
Shorter
E. S. 159
Sikes
Jane A. 156
Silcock
William 71
Simmonds
Jos. 74
Simons
Benjamin 77
Edwin 78
Elizabeth 77
John 76, 77
Lucy 76, 77
Mary Cocke 78
Rebecca 78
Rob. 63
Susanna 139, 140
Simons
Eley 50
John 26
Kinchin 50
Parthenia 50
Sims
Benjn. 184
Mathew 179
Nathaniel 87
Singleton
John 26
Musilla 26
Skipwith
Peyton (Sir) 86
Slaughter
Jno. 180
Slave
Amey 82, 88, 90, 94
Amos 82, 87-90, 94
Amy 85
Annek 85
Bess 55, 57-60
Cate 85, 88
Ceasor 90
Cesar 86
Charles 85
Chloe 82, 87-89, 94
Cloe 85, 90
David 90
David Jackson 82, 88, 89, 94
Dick 82, 85, 87-90, 94
Dinah 85
Doll 85
Ed 90
Ed Sawbridge 90
Edith 90
Edy 83, 87, 89, 94
Emanuel 87, 89

INDEX

- Emanuel Chance 88,
89, 90
Fanny 85
George 82, 87-90, 94
Hampton 85
Hannah 82, 85, 87, 88,
89, 90, 94
Harwells Phill 90
Henry 82, 88, 89, 94
Isham 83, 87-90, 94
James 90
Jesse 82, 87, 88, 94
Jessey 89
Jessy 90
John 82, 85, 87-89, 94
Judah 89
Judy 83, 87, 88, 90, 94
Mancell[] 83
Manson 90
Manuel 94
Moses 85
Nancy 85
Ned 82, 85, 87-90, 94
Nelson 94
Nelson Curle 82, 88, 89
Pat 82, 89
Patt 85, 88-90, 94
Peg 83, 88
Pegg 90
Phebe 82, 83, 85, 88-90,
94
Pheby 90
Phoebe 87
Pompey 85
Priscilla 82, 87-89, 94
Rachel 82, 85, 87-89, 94
Reachel 90
Robin 85
Rose 85
Sharper 82, 85, 87-90,
94
Surry 83, 87-90, 94
Thomas 94
Tom 82, 85, 87-90
Will 85, 88
Smallwood
Sarah E. 114
Smith
Aaron 4, 122, 123
Betsy 163
Bettie F. 24
C. T. Jr. 184
C. T. Jr. (M.D.) 149
Catharine 8
Claiborne T. 74
Claiborne T. (Jr.) 27,
110, 167
Edward C. 93, 105, 166
Elizabeth Bellican 39
Emely 52
George 34
James 39, 164
John 29, 163, 181, 182
Juliette Riddick 179
Luke (Jr.) 44
Maget 110
Maria 164
Martha Rebecca 34
Mary 24, 123
Mary J. G. 34
Mary L. 110
Peter S. 70
Polly 4
Rebecca 4, 122, 123
Richard 52
Robert 183
Sarah 52
Thomas 4, 125
Thomas P. 123
Washington 24
William 4
William E. 179
William R. Jr. 153
William Turner 123
Smither 110
Mary S. 108
Smyth
Mr. 131
Sneed
Chrystepher 73
Snow
David 52
Mary A. 52
Metilda 52
Soane
Elizabeth 27, 28, 36
Henry (Col.) 27
Judith 27, 35, 36
Sommerville
John 159
Mary 159
Southall
Jas. 180
Spade
Christine C. 70
Spain
Abraham 30
Batte Peterson 30
Daniel 30
Eliza 30
Elizabeth 7
John 30, 31
John Peterson 30, 31
Joshua 30
Kennon 7
Littleberry 7
Martha E. 7
Mary 30
Mary Peterson 31
Stephen (Capt.) 30
William 30, 31
Spear
Elizabeth R. 115
Spencer
Thomas 93, 105, 131
Spires
Jane W. 118
Thomas 118
Spratley
Elizabeth 77
John 109
Nancy 109
Stainback 94
Elizabeth 163
George 167
James 167
Jane 167
John 162
Luisa 167
Polly 162
Sally 167
Stainbacke
Thos. 47
Stakes 23
Elizabeth 23
John F. 23
Stallings
Amos 51
Margaret 51
Nancy 25
Wiley 25
Stancil
Augustus H. 153
Martha G. 153
Stanton
Ann 112, 113
Batte 113
Elizabeth 113
John 113
Judah 113
Juliana 113
Mary 113
Rebecca 113
William 113
Stark
Wm. 103
Starke
Belfield 141, 142
Steagall
George 131
Steel
Jno. Alexr. 182
Steen
John 131
Stegar
Francis 182
Hance 182
Steger
Jno. 182
Stephens
Pamela S. 125
William B. 125
Stermann
Elizabeth 8
James F. 8
Stern
F. F. 38
Stewart
Alexander 135
Anne 45
Charles 45
Edith 139, 143
Richard 140
Robert 63
Stith
Catherine 125
Drury 45, 46
Drury B. 163
Fanny 163
Jane 32
Richard 32
Susan 115
Thomas 140
William (Judge) 115
Stoe
Joel 19
Stokers
Robert 131
Stokes
Franc. 131
Martha 57, 58
Stone
Doris Y. 66
William 147
Strange
Jno. 180
Stratton
Mary 37
Street
James 7
Verderina W. 7
Stringer
Danl. 63
Sturdivant
Dolly 151
James 103
John (Jr.) 35
Stutesman
John Hale 41, 44
Sugars
Elizabeth 79
Sullenge
Thos. 18
Suter
Angelina 5
Arthur 5
Edmund 5
Henry 5
Henry Jr. 5
James 5
John 5
John Sr. 5
Mary Jane 5
Rebeckah 5
Thomas 5
Winnifred 5
Sutor
John 128
Sweepson
Ann 52
Mary 52
Thomas 52
Symons
Augustin 99
Sarah 99
Tabb
Ed. 181
Thomas 126, 131,
133
Talbot
Agatha 176
David G. 9
Martha 9
Mattw. (Jr.) 47
Talley
Abra. 103
John 103
John Jr. 103
Lodowick 103
Richard 103
Thos. 103
Tucker 103
William 103
Tally
Allan 103
Tanner
Lodwich 131
Tarry
Samll 127
Tatam
Josiah 127
Tayler
Robert Jr. 131
Taylor 24
Angelina 116, 118
Anne R. 119
Charlotte 116
Chas. 180
Edith 24
Eliza 119, 120
Elizabeth 116-118,
120
Etheldred 116, 117,
149
Eugenie 117
Francis (Maj.) 78
George Keith 136
Hannah 118
Henry 77, 100, 112,
113, 116, 118,
149
Henry Lundy 119
Jane 78
Jane W. 118
John 103, 116, 118,
157
John W. 119
Joseph 119
Joseph H. 119
Louisa A. 119
Lucretia 77
Lucy 65
Lucy Bryne 78
Maria L. 119
Martha 78, 117
Martha Kinchen
118, 157
Mary 112, 116, 117,
149
Mary Ann 119
Nancy 118
Patience 150
Patience Kinchen
116, 149

INDEX

- Patsey 116
 Peter 187
 Rebecca 100, 116, 119
 Richard (Capt.) 78
 Robert 131
 Sarah 117
 Susannah 77
 Temperance 77, 112, 116, 149
 Thos. 103
 William 116, 118-120
 William (Judge) 119
 William Burwell 119
 William H. 119
 Ta[ppay]
 Ellin 135
 James Frank 135
 Tench
 Edward Thomas 70
 Terrey
 Henry 73
 Terril
 Mary 17
 William 16
 Terry
 John 55, 57, 59
 Thomas
 Atha 8
 Bessie 70
 Danil 73
 Danl. 129
 Gideon 73
 Henry 99
 John 73, 74, 103, 160
 Lucretia 8
 Nathaniel 137
 William 160, 161
 Wray 137
 Thompson
 C. J. 70
 Darville 10
 Harriett J. 10
 James Edward 70
 John 46
 Louisa B. 10
 Mena A. 70
 P. J. 70
 Rosa E. 70
 Willie 70
 Willis J. (Jr.) 70
 Willis J. (Sr.) 70
 Thomson
 Josiah 182
 Thorp
 Ann 78
 Benjamin Person 78
 Betty 76
 Elizabeth 78-80
 Jane 78
 John 100, 116
 Lucy 76, 77
 Martha 75-77
 Mary 76
 Nancy 78
 Patsy 78
 Patty 76
 Peterson 75-78
 Rebecca 100
 Sylvia 77
 Temperance 76
 Timothy 75-78
 William 77
 Thorpe
 Martha 29
 Rebecca 116
 Timothy 29
 Thweat
 Edward 103
 John 103
 Thweatt
 Anne 29
 Anne Peterson 28
 Betty (Mrs.) 115
 Catherine Stith 115
 Catherine U. 115
 Eliza 114
 Eliza Frances 36
 Eliza P. 115
 Eliza R. 114
 Elizabeth 112-114, 155
 Elizabeth R. 115
 Frances Flanders 115
 Harriet T. 114
 James 29, 35, 112, 114, 115, 155, 184
 James (Dr.) 115
 John 29, 32
 John P. 114
 John T. 124
 John Turner 115
 Judith 29, 35
 Judith Peterson 32
 Kinchin Peterson 114
 Lucy Osborne 35
 Martha 35
 Mary 32, 115
 Mary Eliza 152
 Mary Eliza. 115
 Mary Harriet 115
 Peterson 112, 114
 Rebecca 112, 114
 Robert Emerson 115
 Sally 114
 Sally G. 35
 Sarah W. 115
 Silas A. 36
 Susan Frances 115
 Susanna 114
 Temperance 124
 Temperance Sugars 115, 124
 Thomas 114-116, 124
 Thomas (Rev.) 152
 Uriah 114, 115
 Uriah James 115
 Virginia 36
 Virginia Ann 35
 William Kinchen 115
 Tilghman
 Elizabeth Enos 70
 Tillar
 John 6
 Rebecca 6
 Tinker
 James 73
 Jas. 129
 Tisdell
 William 103
 Titmarsh
 Robt. 63
 Tobin
 Richard 16
 Todd
 Bartelot P. 9
 Mary W. 9
 Tomlin
 B. M. 190
 Mary E. 191
 Tompson
 Peter 131
 Robert 131
 Tooker
 Dorothy 168
 Thomas 168
 Torrence
 Clayton 27
 Townes
 William 131
 Towns
 John 45, 71
 William 71, 72
 Trabue
 Dan 41
 Daniel 44
 William 41
 Trent
 Absm. 180
 Henry 180
 John 103, 129
 Peter Field 16, 180
 Trower
 Saml. 11
 Tucker
 55, 61
 Colson 56
 Elizabeth 7
 Elizabeth W. 7
 Francis Jr. 103
 Francis Sr. 103
 George 103
 Hartwell 90
 Isaac 54, 56, 58, 59
 Jamima 8
 John 8, 57, 61, 63, 93, 103, 105
 Littleberry 56
 Martha E. 7
 Martha Peterson 38
 Mary 102
 Mat 129
 Matthew 103
 Pleasant 38
 Robert 102
 Robert (Capt.) 103
 Robert Jr. 103
 Spencer 7
 Tabitha 7
 Tucker 59
 William 103
 Wood 53
 Tuckers 54
 Tunstall
 Sarah 117
 Turbyfill
 LeAnn 40
 Turnbull
 Robert 166
 Turner
 Amanda 156
 Ann 150
 Anna 149
 Araminta 156
 Arthur 154, 155
 Benjamin 156
 Burchett 149, 150
 Charlotte 150
 Chrysis [Lucretia] 102
 Delamar 126
 Dorcas 149, 155, 156
 Edward P. 156
 Eliza Ann 125
 Elizabeth 122, 124, 149, 150, 154, 155
 Elizabeth K. 156
 Elizabeth Swann 124
 Etheldred 155
 Frank 126
 Green 149, 155, 156
 Hannah 150
 Henry 122
 Jacob 102
 James 149, 150
 James G. 150
 Jane Powell 154
 Jennet 79
 Jennett 122, 123
 John 115, 116, 122, 124, 125, 133, 149, 150
 John W. 124
 John Williamson 125
 Joseph 56, 58, 149, 150, 151, 156
 Joseph L. 156
 M. B. 124
 Martha 156
 Martha Bynum 125
 Martha P. 154, 155
 Martha S. E. 123
 Mary 112, 122, 124, 125, 150
 Mary (Mrs.) 125
 Mary Ann 150
 Mary S. 156
 Mason Taylor 149, 150
 Mason Williamson 155
 Mathew C. 155
 Narcissa 102
 Pamelia S. 125
 Patience 112, 149, 154
 Patsy 122
 Penelope 150
 Person 149, 150
 Peterson 155
 Polly 149
 Presly 155
 Priscilla 150
 Rebecca 122-124
 Rebecca Ann 156
 Robert H. 125
 Sally P. 156
 Sarah 150
 Sarah C. 125, 126
 Sarah W. 154, 155
 Simon 79, 149-151, 156
 Temperance S. 125
 Temperance Sugars 115, 124
 Thomas 112, 113, 149, 150, 154, 155, 156
 Thomas Clayton 126
 Thomas Mickleberry 124, 125
 Thomas S. 156
 William 112, 115, 122
 Williamson 126
 Turnstills
 Richard 131
 Turpin
 Obedience 83
 Tho. 104
 Twitty
 John 45
 Tyler
 Edmund 6
 Tynes
 Hulda 51
 R. H. 51
 Sarah 78
 Tyson
 Edward 168
 Tyus
 Rebecca 116
 Urvin
 Amy 31
 Elizabeth 27, 28, 31, 32
 Mary 29, 31, 32
 Nathaniel 27, 28, 31
 Vaser
 William 73
 Vaughan
 Anderson 7
 Isham 103
 John A. 124, 125

INDEX

- Mary 10, 125
Sally 7
Thomas B. 10
Vaughn
Abraham 21
Lewes 131
Veal
Morris 158
Verell
John 136, 137
Verser
Martha 8
William 8
Vick
Betsy 3, 162
Patsy 3
Samuel 3
Shadrack 3
William 162
Vinson
James 121
Nancy 121
Sarah 121
Wade
Andrew 45
John 45
Robert 45
Wager
Priscilla 43
Wahrendorff
Eliza 117
Wails []
Jno. 182
Wainwright
Lucy Kennon 41
Walden
Elizabeth 7
William 7
Walker 46
Daniel 10
George 132
George W. 78
Henry 165
Lucy 10
Martha K. B. 120
Minor 120
Silvanus 45
Wall
George 32
John (Col.) 32
Mary 32
Mary Urvin Brown 32
Wallace
James Lawrence 70
John 104
Susannah 29, 75
Wallen
John 104
Wallsee
John (Col.) 31
Mary 31
Wallyrope
Joseph 20
Walters
John A. 26
Mahaley 26
Walthal
Jamimah 59
Walthall 44
A. W. 191
Jemima 53
Jemimah 61
William 132
Walton
Edward 16
Geo. 44
Rebecca 116
Ward
Ann 10
Catherine 9
Elizabeth C. 9
Joseph 132
Seth 12
Thos. 179
Wardrope
James 163
Wards
Joseph 74
Waring
Alick 131
Warnett
Thomas 167
Warren
Anna Eliza Sugars 125
Benjamin 162
Benjamin Jr. 162
Diana Morris 100
Eliza Matilda 100
Elizabeth 162
Hannah 70, 162
Hannah Inman 100
Harriett 70
Jane Powell 154
John 100, 162
John Lawrence 100
Johnny Franklin 70
Joseph 70
Joseph Lane (Rev.) 125
Martha 162
Merrit 162
Peter Booth 100
Rebecca 162
Ritter 162
Susanna Baker 100
Temperance 162
Thomas 162
William 70, 162
Warwick
Louisa B. 10
Robert M. 10
Washington
George (Gen.) 41
Jennett 163
Thomas 163
Water 44
Waterford
Richd. 183
Waters
Henry F. 167
Watkins 44
Austin 7
Charity 33
Edward 54
Fortune 33
Henry 33
Henry A. 165
Martha 7, 43
Nancy 165
William 30
Watson 104
Alexander Boycot 133
Elizabeth Frances 133
Elizabeth Francis 135
Ellen Thompson 133
Ellin 135
Hepzibah 34
J. 80
James E. 133, 135
John 9, 34
Maria 8
Martha 104
Mary 34
Mary F. 133, 135
Mary Susan 134
Patty 104
Sarah 9, 121
Virginia 133
Wilford 8
William C. 121
Wm. 104
Watts
Caswell 37
Emily Rosens 37
George K. 62
Leigh Richmond 177
Martha Peters 177
Mary 177
Wattson
Joseph 132
Weatherford
Charles 74
Weaver
Ben 188
Webb
Jane 10
Mary 10
Mrs. Calvert C. 10, 11
Richard 170
Susan 10
Webster
Julia 117
Peter 132
Weeks
Salathiel 61, 62
Selatheal 54, 55
Weisiger
B. B. 28
Minor T. 64
Wellborn
John Marshall (Dr.) 159
Martha 159
Wells
Barniby 132
West
Eliza 104
Ephra. 104
John Jr. 104
John Sr. 104
Mary 150
Westbrook
Charles 104
Henry 6
Jane 6
Lucy 6
Nancy 6
Priscilla 6
Rebecca 6
Sarah 6
Thomas 6
William 6, 104
Westray
Benjamin 4
Mathew 4
Polly 4
Robert 4
Wheadon
Sarah Ingram Lucks 161
Wheeler
Mary 117
White
Ann 110
Bishop 113
Davis 6
Elizabeth 122, 123
James Jr. 110
Joseph 123
Margaret 123
Molly 6
Nancy 108
Polly 7
Thomas 122
Whitehead
Arthur 4, 99
Arthur Jr. 99
Catey 4
Cela 99
Clarissa 4
Dempsey 26
Dianna 26
Edith 99
Jesse 99
John 4
Joseph B. 4
Lazarus 99
Lewis 99
Nathaniel C. 4
Patience 4, 99
Patsy 4
Richard 4
Salley 4
William 4, 99
William (Col.) 124
Whitfield
Mary 99
Thomas 99
Whitley
Frances 24
George W. 24
Whitmore
Abram 166
Wial[?]
Conquest 181
Wiatt
Etheldred 52
Nancy 52
Wiggins 25
Martha 25
Wilcox
Jn. V. 94
Wilder
John W. 25
Wilkes
Sally 8
Wilkins
Jas. 181
Jonas 50, 51
Mary 25
Samuel 25
Wilkinson
Benjamin 166
Joseph 132
Mary A. 176
Mary W. 166
Richard 7
Willcox
Eliza Ann 117
Thomas 117
William
West 104
Williams
Absalom 4
Alexander 164
Ben. 22
Cherry 51
Daniel 3
Davy 3
Edwin 4
Elizabeth 4
Isaac 4
James 45
Jonathan 51
Joseph 4
Lawrence 3
Margt. 51
Mary 25
Mary Clark 79
Matthias 3
Polly 3
Priscilla 3
Robert 44
Sally 3
Samuel 25
Sarah 4
Sarah Lawrence 3
Sidney 3
Williamson
Abigail 124
Araminta 156
Benjamin 157
Benjamin F. 156

INDEX

Virginia Beach Public Library
Central Library
4700 Va Beach Blvd
Virginia Beach, VA 23462

- Elizabeth 122, 124
Elizabeth Swann 124
George 124
John 124
Lewis 186
Mary 15
Priscilla 185, 186
Rebecca Jane 123
Robert 124
Robert Mickleberry 124
Sarah 112, 157
Thomas B. 156
Williford
Milly 6
Thomas 6
Willis
Edy 25
Mahal 25
Wilkinson
Edward 132
Joseph 132
William 132
Wills
Rachel W. 9
William T. 9
Willson
Danll 132
John 132
Will 131
Wilson
Amy 31
Benjamin 154, 155
Blanche 7
Charles J. 10
Elizabeth 36
Elizabeth J. 10
John 104
Richard 104
Robert 36
Sarah 173
Sarah W. 154, 155
Thomas 7, 31
Winborne
Sarah Agatha 113
Windfree
Jno. 181
Pitter 181
Winfield
John 53, 60
Winfree
Ann C. 8
Elizabeth 8
Martha 8
Mary 8
Wingo
Thomas 73
Winniford
David 182
Wixon
Danll 131
Wolfe
Benjamin 137
Wolfenden
Eleanor 120
John 120
Womack
Nathn. 183
Wm. 183
Wm. Jr. 180
Wood
Elizabeth 8
Emeline 26
George 182
Hardin P. 37
Lucy Harrison 37
Mock 26
William 32
Woodford 154
Sarah W. 154
Woodson
Ann Mariab 25
David 25
Harriet 25
Richard 74
Sarah W. 155
Stephen 180
Woodward
Isabella 178
Sarah 178
Wooldridge 44
Robert (Ensign) 41
Woolfolk
Elizabeth 116
Francis 116
Worrell
Elizabeth 6
Esbell 6
Exum 6
Josiah 6
Lewis 6
Phereby 6
Polley 6
Worsham
John 132
Thomas 56
William 132
William (Capt.) 132
Wright 8
Ann 24, 170, 171
Belson 50
Christopher 170, 171
Copeland 24
Edward 104, 171
Elizabeth 171
Francis 170, 171
Henry 50
James 79
James L. 154
Jincy 8
John 168, 170, 171
Joseph 171
Judith P. 50
Julia 52
Kaley 173
Logan M. 153
Lucina M. 153
Margaret A. 50
Martha 50, 79
Mary 25, 171
Mary B. 25
Mary P. 153
Pattie Lucy 154
R. E. 153
Rhoda 25
Sarah 52
Stephen 25
Thomas 172
William 25, 52, 171
Wyatt
Ann Eliza Kennon 151
Wyn
Joshua 54
Mary 56
Wyne
Joe 56
Joshua 56
Wynn
Joshua 55, 58, 62
Joshua Sr. 61
Mary 58
Peter 104
Wynne
Joe 61
Joseph 57
Joshua 53-55, 57, 58, 61
Peter 47
Yancy
J. 161
Yarborough
Samll 104
Wm. 104
Yarbrough
Joseph 55
Yates
Joan 168
Young
Chester Raymond 44
Elizabeth 163
Fran. 15
John 132
Lucy 36
Michael Cadet 46
Samuel 132, 163
William 36
Younger
Martha 9
Thomas 9

Announcing

THE SOUTHSIDE VIRGINIAN

NEW

The Southside Virginian is now under **new ownership**. Thank you for your loyal support during the past 8 years. If you have enjoyed our magazine, you're going to approve of our new format and quality enhancements which utilize the latest printing and production techniques. The following are just a few of the changes we have planned.

- A complete **Index** in each issue
- More emphasis on **Burned Records Counties**
- New features (ie; histories of old churches, homes, etc.)
- Computer typeset for improved readability

All of these changes will not detract us from our original purpose, which is to bring to you, our subscribers, transcriptions and abstracts of county, church, cemetery, and family records from the counties of southside Virginia. We are here to serve YOU. Please tell us what you like and don't like about **The Southside Virginian**. Submit articles for publication. Submit records or family histories which you have found.

Our new, professional staff (see the reverse side) is anxious to make **The Southside Virginian** one of the premier genealogical publications in the United States. We want you to participate in this growth, by submitting your thoughts and ideas. This will help us, but it will also make **The Southside Virginian** YOUR magazine.

All of the changes mentioned above are coming to you at no increase in subscription price. Yes, even though prices are going up all around us, we are still only \$20.00 per year. This is due to our increased efficiency and computer production techniques. Our publication dates of January, April, July, and October will also remain unchanged. **Please note our new address and save for your records.**

The Southside Virginian
P.O. Box 3684
Richmond, VA 23235

Enclosed is a check or money order for \$20.00, payable to:

The Southside Virginian
P.O. Box 3684
Richmond, VA 23235

Name: _____
Address: _____
City: _____ State: _____
Phone: () _____ ZIP: _____

Back issues currently available at \$25.00 per volume.

_____ Vol. 2 (1983-84)	_____ Vol. 6 (1988)
_____ Vol. 3 (1984-85)	_____ Vol. 7 (1989)
_____ Vol. 4 (1985-86)	_____ Vol. 8 (1990)
_____ Vol. 5 (1987)	

Our new staff consists of individuals with many years of genealogical research and computerized production experience.

Virginia Lee Hutcheson Davis, B.S., M.S., - Research Editor

Experienced in scientific research using experimental design and statistical analysis of data. Mrs. Davis has eight years experience in historical and genealogical research employing both primary and secondary sources of information. She is trained in the evaluation and interpretation of these records, which involves both an understanding of the mores, the customs and the knowledge of the laws that influenced individual and community circumstances.

Mrs. Davis is the author of *Tidewater Virginia Families*, 1990, Genealogical Publishing Co., Baltimore, which is considered to be a major source record and is an instant "best seller" in its field.

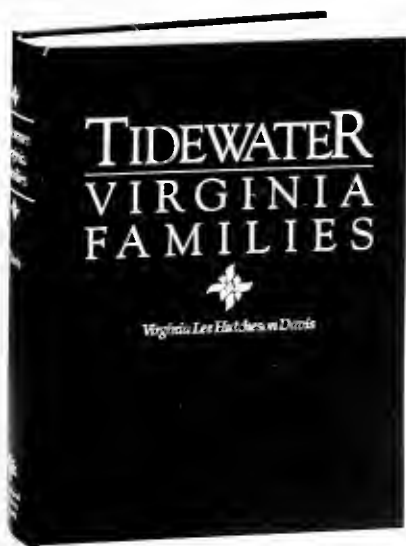
S. Kathryn Hooper - Office Manager & Genealogical Compiler

Mrs. Hooper has been involved in genealogical endeavors for the past ten years, the last six of which have been in Virginia. She assists in the publication of two genealogical newsletters and two quarterly magazines. She has twenty years of expertise as a trained bookkeeper and office manager and utilizes the latest computerized accounting methods. Mrs. Hooper is co-owner of Gen-N-Dex, a leading genealogical computer service company, specializing in genealogy software, consulting, and publication.

Christopher M. Hooper - Publication Manager

Experienced in the latest computer techniques, Mr. Hooper was one of the early pioneers in utilizing the personal computer for genealogical record keeping. A member of the Association of Desktop Publishers and the WordPerfect Support Group, Mr. Hooper stays abreast of the state-of-the-art computer world and typography and brings this expertise to his genealogical endeavors. He is co-owner of Gen-N-Dex.

Mr. Hooper has provided computerized publication assistance for numerous genealogical reference books and family histories. He is co-editor of the *Virginia Genealogical Society Newsletter* and provides publication assistance and indexing for the *Magazine of Virginia Genealogy*.



TIDEWATER VIRGINIA FAMILIES

Virginia Lee Hutcheson Davis

Covering an incredible 375 years, this book sets forth the genealogical history of some forty families who have their roots in Tidewater Virginia, families whose very history mirrors the social development of Virginia itself. Starting with the earliest colonial settler, the origins of the following Tidewater families are presented: BELL, BINFORD, BONNER, BUTLER, CAMPBELL, CHEADLE, CHILES, CLEMENTS, COTTON, DEJARNETTE(ATT), DUMAS, ELLYSON, FISHBACK, FLEMING, HAMLIN, HAMPTON, HARNISON, HARRIS, HAYNIE, HURT, HUTCHESON, LEE, MOSBY, MUNDY, NELSON, PEATROSS, PETTYJOHN, RUFFIN, SHORT, SPENCER, TARLETON, TATUM, TAYLOR, TERRILL, WATKINS, WINSTON, and WOODSON.

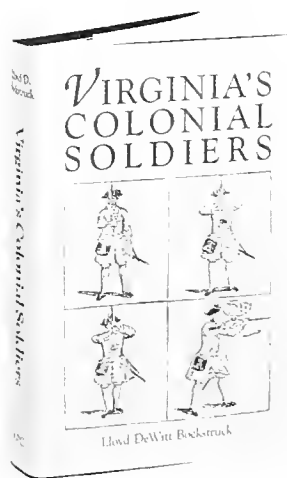
All families tie in with the earliest Hutcheson, Peatross, Butler, and Lee settlers in the colony of Virginia, and in each instance the family history, its vital statistics, and the events of the time are reported, as are brief accounts of collateral issue in each generation. (Note that a family chart is included to make the progression from one generation to the next easier to follow.) The settlers treated here range from a "Bridewell orphan" to an early secretary of the colony, and the time-frame extends from the arrival of the *George* in 1619 to contemporary times.

With the benefit of myriad sources both in print and manuscript, and with the expert assistance of numerous county archivists, Mrs.

Davis has developed a microcosmic genealogy of Tidewater Virginia, an area until now sadly lacking in well-documented genealogical compilations. Even so, says the author in the preface, "since so many of the Tidewater counties of Virginia have had their records lost in fires or removed during a war, the reconstruction of these families is difficult at best. I hope I have been able to bring together information that will be useful to those interested in reading about their early ancestors in Virginia and also provide important information to those doing serious research. I have tried to search carefully, document well, and interpret with caution. Perhaps I have also performed a service in saving information that may not survive for later generations."

Modesty aside, this is a landmark publication: so powerful a contribution to Virginia genealogy that it will be numbered among the handful of genealogical compendia that command the respect and admiration of all serious genealogists. For those with Tidewater Virginia ancestry, in particular, it will mark the natural beginning of their search.

Note that *Tidewater Virginia Families* includes the counties of Amherst, Caroline, Charles City, Chesterfield, Dinwiddie, Elizabeth City, Essex, Fairfax, Fauquier, Gloucester, Goochland, Hanover, Henrico, Isle of Wight, James City, King William, Lancaster, Mathews, Middlesex, New Kent, Northampton, Northumberland, Prince William, Prince George, Spotsylvania, Surry, Sussex, and York.



VIRGINIA'S COLONIAL SOLDIERS

Lloyd DeWitt Bockstruck

American military history begins with the establishment of the Virginia colonial militia in the seventeenth century. This ill-trained militia was the colony's only defense against Indian attacks and invasion by hostile powers. The records they left behind—fragmentary and widely scattered—are prized by genealogists because they can be used to establish a place of origin or to prove that a particular person existed in a given locality at a specific time. The difficulty has always been to locate the records and to make them accessible.

With the publication of *Virginia's Colonial Soldiers* that problem is now behind us. From research based on county court minutes and orders, bounty land applications and warrants, records of courts martial, county militia rosters, Henning's *Statutes at Large*, the Draper manuscripts, and manuscripts in the Public Record Office in London, we now have an authoritative register of Virginia's colonial soldiers—a register so comprehensive that it may cause the genealogical history of Virginia to be re-written.

Nor is it merely a dry catalogue of names and dates. The military found it necessary, for instance, to resort to "size" rolls to prevent multiple enlistments by the same soldier and to apprehend those who deserted. The size rolls published here routinely give the soldier's place of nativity, age, residence, occupation, and physical description. Sometimes the enlisting officer recorded his impressions of the soldier. John Williams was described as being fond of liquor, John Wade as having a villainous appearance, John Atwood as being thin-nosed, pock-pitted, and

in-toed, John Bridgman as being spare-made with a wrinkled visage, and Thomas Deekins as being a likely handsome fellow. Nor was frontier warfare genteel. John Potter was shot through his heel and had his jaw broken by a tomahawk in 1754, and William Shaw was taken prisoner in 1756 and had his toes cut off one by one. And so on and on, though of course not all the records are so interesting and informative.

Little is known about the ordinary people of colonial Virginia, but though they left no diaries or journals, we have the rare privilege of coming almost face to face with them in this magnificent book.

Second printing, 443 pp., indexed, cloth. 1990. \$30.00

"Once again, the Genealogical Publishing Company has done the genealogical community a notable service.... This volume will be of interest to all who trace their ancestries to one or more colonial Virginians. The location of a progenitor in the commonwealth through colonial military-service records is now a matter of a minute rather than one of days of difficult research.... All citations are thoroughly referenced to original sources. The index to persons contains over 17,000 names with over 35,000 entries. There is also an index to places.... No researcher of forebears in colonial Virginia can afford to overlook this model of what a genealogical reference book should be."—NATIONAL GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY QUARTERLY (June 1989)

Genealogical Publishing Co., Inc.
1001 N. Calvert St./Baltimore, Md. 21202

ORDER FORM

(301) 837-8271

To order by phone: CALL TOLL-FREE 1-800-727-6687. VISA and MasterCard orders only.

☐ Davis: Tidewater Virginia Families
(#1382) @ \$75.00/copy.

☐ Bockstruck: Virginia's Colonial Soldiers
(#490) @ \$30.00/copy.

Postage & handling: One book \$2.50; each additional book \$1.00.

Maryland residents add 5% sales tax; Michigan residents add 4% sales tax.

☐ Enclosed is a check/money order for \$ _____

☐ MasterCard/VISA # _____

Exp. Date _____ Amount \$ _____

Signature _____

☐ Please charge our account (for libraries and institutions only).

Name _____

Customer No. (from mailing label) _____

Address _____

City/State/Zip _____

BOX 118
RICHMOND, VIRGINIA 23201

PAID
Permit # 1343
Richmond, Va.

2

VBPL
Central-Library Periodicals
4100 Virginia Beach Boulevard
Virginia Beach, Virginia 23452

